

THE LIFE OF FAITH AND THE GLORIOUS CHURCH - VOLUME 2

JANUARY 1st

WE MUST REALIZE THAT INCLUDED IN THE ANOINTING, WHICH ABIDES WITHIN US, ARE THE MEANS [THE ONLY MEANS] AND THE POWER [THE ONLY POWER] TO ACCOMPLISH THE ENTIRE WILL OF GOD FOR OUR LIFE AND MINISTRY

...."Be hospitable to one another without complaint. As each has received a special gift, employing it in serving one another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God".... 1 Peter 4: 9-10 NASB

Many people attempt to discern what God has given them in the way of a "special gift" and then attempt to apply it in their "own" understanding. Let it be clearly understood that everything that we have received from the Father, in Christ, needs to be revealed to us by the Holy Spirit. Then, as it is revealed to our heart, we act, through the unction of the Holy Spirit, upon those things that we "know" through revelation to be true. We must realize that included in the Anointing, which abides within us, are the means [the only means] and the power [the only power] to accomplish the "entire will of God" for our life and ministry. As each individual Christian adheres to the guidance of the Holy Spirit they shall THEN "corporately" fulfil the ministry of Jesus Christ. If one truly desires to walk in perfect love [an absolute faith and perfect obedience] then they must in no way allow themselves to remain in bondage to ANY element of self-desire and self-agenda. For one to do so will surely cause them to "deviate" [stray] from the path that the Father has set out for them - and it is certain that they shall then, in some way, be found misrepresenting the Word of God and the heart and character of the Father! As one gains a deeper revelation of the Cross, and how it applies to their life and ministry, they shall no longer be "presumptuous" or "passive" in their service to God - that is, get out ahead of Him or be behind Him in ANY way. Let us be found diligently pursuing the fullness of the Father's will for our life and ministry in this most critical hour - for His holy plan for the establishment of a "spotless and unblemished" Church is unfolding daily in and through a remnant people whose hearts are given wholly to the will of God, alone.

Related Scriptures: 2 Peter 1:2-4; 1 John 2:27; Ephesians 5:27; Luke 10:27;

JANUARY 2nd

IF WE DEPEND UPON OUR OWN UNDERSTANDING IN ANY WAY AND, THUS, COME TO SPEAK AND ACT APART FROM THE REVEALED KNOWLEDGE OF GOD'S WILL AND THE UNCTION OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, THEN WE ARE NO LONGER GLORIFYING THE FATHER IN OUR WORDS AND ACTIONS - WE ARE SEEKING TO GLORIFY [EXALT] OURSELVES REGARDLESS OF WHETHER WE FEEL WE ARE OR NOT!

...."Whoever speaks, let him speak as it were, the utterances of God, whoever serves, let him do so as by the strength which God supplies; so that in all things God may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom belongs the glory and dominion forever and ever".... 1 Peter 4:11
NASB

Peter is speaking here of all those who belong to God. As Christians, we are representing God whether we are speaking to our children, whether we are speaking to our next door neighbor or whether we are ministering from the pulpit. If we depend upon our own understanding in ANY way and, thus, come to speak and act apart from the revealed knowledge of God's will and the unction of the Holy Spirit, then we are no longer glorifying the Father in our words and actions. In reality, we are seeking to glorify ourselves - regardless of whether we "feel" we are or not. All those who do or say "anything" apart from Christ have - as their deepest heart motivation at the time - a desire to exalt themselves above God! This is the spiritual reality of ANY action taken or ANY word spoken apart from Christ - and the Anointing that "abides" within.

GOD'S WORK [TRUE KINGDOM-SERVICE] CAN ONLY BE ACCOMPLISHED BY GOD'S POWER!

Now we can begin to understand the seriousness of the sin of presumption [getting out ahead of God born of pride and self-desire] - for it indicates both rebellion and idolatry in the heart! Those are the two things that will surely remove us and keep us from the presence of God - and, thus, prevent us from hearing clearly the voice of the Holy Spirit. Jesus said that he would never fail us or forsake us, but we, by our rebellious actions, can most certainly fail and forsake Him - and remove ourselves from the place [the "inner chamber" on an individual level and the "designated" true spiritual environment - corporately speaking] He desires each of us to be in. The Father can in no way "fellowship" [communicate freely] with those who are "wilfully" walking in [maintaining] any form of sin, idolatry or rebellion. But it is certain that He has most certainly made the Provision, in Christ, for us to be free from ALL manner of sin and rebellion and idolatry - as we diligently align our hearts with the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart - through a perfect and abiding fellowship with Him on a daily basis. It is our choice and we must choose this day and every day whom we are going to serve. If one is going to speak or act on anything that has its origin and source in the "flesh" [old nature] then it constitutes the fact that they are seeking the "glory" for themselves - regardless of what it looks like or sounds like outwardly. How do we truly glorify God in all things? We speak the utterances of God, and we operate only in the wisdom and strength that He has supplied [the Anointing] - for God's work [true Kingdom-service] can ONLY be accomplished by God's power!

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 4:29; John 5:30; John 15:5; 1 John 2:27; Joshua 24:14-15; John 6:63; Romans 7:18; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15;

JANUARY 3rd

THE BLESSING OF OBEDIENCE - THE CURSE OF DISOBEDIENCE

...."The Lord will establish you as a Holy people to Himself, as He swore to you, if you will keep the commandments of the Lord your God, and walk in His ways. So all the peoples of the earth shall see that you are called by the Name of the Lord; and they shall be afraid of you. And the Lord will make you abound in prosperity...in the land which the Lord swore to your fathers to give you".... Deuteronomy 28:9-11 NASB

The first fourteen verses of this chapter give us a clear look at the blessings of obedience, and from verse fifteen on we see that which is under the "curse" of disobedience. The Father has ALWAYS set His standard [measure] by His Word [Will] and, thus, it is our obedience or disobedience to that Word [Will] that will decide which judgement we place ourselves under. It will be either the judgement of the righteous [in Christ] or the judgement of the unrighteous [all that is apart from Christ - sin, the world, and all that which is in agreement with the "mind of Satan"]. One is never able to complain about the judgement they are under - and, thus, accuse God of doing something that is unjust - because He has already stated His standard [an absolute standard] in His Word, and as we either "align" ourselves to or separate ourselves from that Word [holy standard - plumb line] "we" will determine which judgement will, ultimately, befall us [manifest in our life] [Galatians 6:7-8].

THE POWER OF GOD IS MEANT TO REST UPON US AND FLOW THROUGH US SO THAT WE MIGHT BE A DISTINGUISHABLE PEOPLE IN THE EARTH, AND THAT SIGNS AND WONDERS MIGHT FOLLOW US IN ALL THAT WE DO

Once again, in this passage we can see the Lord speaking of a "distinguishable" people.

Verse ten states:

...."So all the peoples of the earth shall see that you are called by the Name of the Lord and they shall be afraid of you"...

How are people going to see that we are called by the Name of the Lord if we do not seek to do all things by His power? "And they shall be afraid of you." The word "afraid" used here covers the whole spectrum between respect and absolute dread of the power of God within us and upon us. Indeed, the power of God is meant to rest upon us and flow through us so that we might be a distinguishable people in the earth, and that signs and wonders might follow us in ALL that we say and do.

IT IS THE WILL OF THE FATHER FOR ALL OF HIS CHILDREN TO ABIDE IN DIVINE PROSPERITY!

Verse 11 states:

....*"And the Lord will make you abound in prosperity"....*

This is another aspect of the Father's will. It "seems" a strange thing to me how people can so easily twist and distort the Word of God - in saying that God does not desire His people to be prosperous. They tell us that God wants us to live this way or that way, or that God wants you to be sick in order to teach you something. These are all lies of Satan! Yet many cling to these lies due to the simple fact that they have not diligently sought the truth in the Word of God - the truth that will replace any lies that Satan has attempted to deceive and control them with - through fear and unbelief. This can only be because they still desire to maintain a grip upon their "own" lives - and, thus, they remain in bondage to fear rather than experiencing the "fullness" of their salvation [inheritance] through the continual exercising of an absolute dependence upon the Father and His Word. Let us be those who are found diligently pursuing the heart of the Father in this hour! For it is only a burning "revelation" of the absolute truths found in His Word that will empower us to abide in the perfect liberty that belongs to every last child of God, in Christ - and it is certain that as we abide in that perfect liberty we will be holy vessels who are used in leading others out of bondage and into freedom in this most glorious hour.

Related Scriptures: 2 Corinthians 3:17;

JANUARY 4th

WE ARE THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD

....*"And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men to Myself. But He was saying this to indicate the kind of death by which He was to die"....* John 12:32-33 NASB

Now certainly we know that this statement of Jesus describes His death on the cross [vs.33], but it is also symbolic of the "ascension" life that we have in Christ - that is, to be seated with Him in the Heavenly places at the right hand of the Father. As one walks from that position of ascension [absolute authority], clothed with power from on high, then they shall indeed be used to draw men to Christ. Why? Because we are the light of the world. But to be a "pure light" we are going to have to cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit continually, in order that we not hinder the flow of the Holy Spirit through us upon the hearts of men.

LIGHT, SPEAKING IN A PHYSICAL SENSE ATTRACTS, AND IN THE SAME WAY - SPIRITUALLY SPEAKING - THE LIGHT AND LOVE OF GOD WILL ATTRACT ALL THAT SEEKS IN ANY WAY TO ALIGN ITSELF WITH HIM

Light [speaking in a "physical" sense, attracts] - and, in the same way, [spiritually speaking] the light and love of God will attract all that seeks in any way to align itself with Him. On the other hand, all that aligns itself with Satan [pride, darkness, fear and rebellion] - and is therefore outside of and apart from God - is ALWAYS "offended" at the manifestation of the true Light - and is thus repelled. This is an "absolute" spiritual principle, and it is precisely why when

one is in an area of "backslidiness" [because of a continued desire to lean upon their own understanding in the pursuit of self-desire and self-agenda] they are moved farther and farther away from the Word [Will] of God - through the influence of the forces of darkness that are working against them. There is also the fact that when one is convicted of their sin and rebellion any time they are exposed to the anointed Word of God they "naturally" [unless that one's heart is pure] separate themselves from that Word - and, in all likelihood, the vessel delivering the Word. On the other hand, when a heart "diligently seeks" God then - regardless of physical circumstances and the attempted schemes of the Evil One - whenever divine light manifests that one is "drawn" closer to the Father and His Word in every way - and revelation knowledge is born. Let us be those who are found guarding our heart with ALL diligence at all times. For, in doing so, we shall surely be "drawn" into the fullness of Kingdom-life, and the true Kingdom-service that is its spontaneous fruit - in and by the power of the Father's light and love.

Related Scriptures: Matthew 5:13-16; 2 Corinthians 7:1; Matthew 5:8; Proverbs 4:23; James 4:8;

JANUARY 5th

THE TRUE [GLORIOUS] CHURCH WILL CONSIST OF ALL THOSE WHO REFUSE TO DEVIATE FROM THE PATHS OF RIGHTEOUSNESS - THOSE WHO HOLD FAST TO THE HEAD, WHO SUPPLIES ALL

Matthew 5:13 states: *"You are the light of the world"....*

Isaiah 60:1 states: *"Now I will arise, now I will be exalted"....*

Jeremiah 33: states: *"It shall be to Me a name of joy, praise and glory"....*

These are all expressions of God's will for His people - both individually and corporately, in the Church. In this passage in Jeremiah, God is speaking of the "resurrected" Church, the Body of Christ. As we look out upon many areas of the church today it is not a name of joy and praise and glory to God. We see misrepresentation, we see error and we see death in the place where light [revelation] and life alone should stand. We can praise God that that day has come to an end! In these days, as the people of God individually consecrate themselves unto Him [and, thus, begin to seek only to walk in the fullness of their calling and destiny] they will continually fill and saturate their heart with the Word of God, and seek His face in the "inner chamber". This will allow the Anointing that abides within them to work in His fullness [without measure] in their lives - empowering these faithful ones to become that one True Body in the unity of the Holy Spirit that the Father so desires. The True [Glorious] Church will consist of all those who steadfastly refuse to deviate from the paths of righteousness - those who hold fast to the Head, who supplies all.

IN THIS STATE OF INEXPRESSIBLE GLORY THAT SHALL SOON MANIFEST IN THE EARTH EVERY WORD WE SPEAK SHALL COME TO PASS ACCORDING TO

THE HIGHEST PURPOSE OF THE FATHER BY THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT WITHIN US

It is only as we come to "abide" in Christ that we shall be considered a "spotless and unblemished" Church - and, thus, the most "distinguishable" people in this earth. In this state of inexpressible Glory that shall soon manifest in the earth every word we speak shall come to pass according to the highest purpose of the Father by the power of the Holy Spirit within us - regardless of what it takes for Him to bring it to pass in the physical realm [Jeremiah 1:12]. In other words, in this last of the last hour, God will back every word His faithful ones speak because they will be found in "perfect accordance" with His Will! We are talking of the very highest level of faith [an absolute faith working through a perfect love], and the need for every believer to come to the place wherein they are, at ALL times, in absolute dependence upon God and His power. As one fills their heart to overflowing with the Word of God, EVERY word that springs forth out of their heart shall be found in "perfect" accordance with the will of God. Because of their faithfulness in allowing the deepest work of the Cross to be done continually by the Holy Spirit any desire within them to serve themselves will have been removed.

THEN - AND ONLY THEN - CAN THE POWER OF GOD BE FREELY ENTRUSTED TO THEM

As one truly desires to do ALL of God's will ALL of the time, and as they seek only to wait upon God for revelation of that will [and, thus, come to "fear" presumption - counting it as an abomination] THEN - AND ONLY THEN - can the power of God be freely entrusted to them. As one "ministers" from this position of an absolute faith in the unhindered power of the Holy Spirit, the captives shall indeed be gloriously set free! These are the "works of Jesus", and also the "greater works" that He spoke of [John 14:12]. There is nothing "complicated" about how Jesus came to this earth and walked in the power of God - and did many, many great things. But let us take our eyes off of the "things", and let us diligently be found seeking to have a revelation of how those works came to pass. For, as we do, we shall surely come to a deep revelation of the fact that the very same Provision [the Holy Spirit] that empowered Jesus is there to empower us also!

Related Scriptures: Joshua 1:8; 1 John 2:27; Ephesians 5:27; John 7:17; 1 John 2:5-6;

JANUARY 6th

AS WE CONTINUALLY FEED ON THE WORD OF GOD OUR INNER MAN [SPIRIT] BECOMES STRONG [DOMINANT OVER BOTH OUR SOUL AND BODY], AND WE ARE DRAWN BY A FERVENT INWARD AND HOLY DESIRE TO CONTINUE ON INTO THE DEEPER THINGS OF GOD'S KINGDOM

...."Create in me a clean heart, O God, and renew a steadfast spirit within me. Do not cast me away from Thy presence, and do not take Thy Holy Spirit from me. Restore to me the joy of Thy salvation, and sustain me with a willing spirit. Then I will teach transgressors Thy ways, and

sinner will be converted to Thee".... Psalm 51:10-13 NASB

In Psalm 51 [which is a Psalm of David] we are going to take a look at the heart-attitude that we need to have that will allow us to be continually "clothed with power from on high". God has already promised us that He is both willing and able to "clothe" us with power, therefore, we must look at our part and see what our heart-attitude of prayer towards Him needs to be. As we study this Psalm it is not hard to understand why God called David a man after His own heart [Acts 13:22]. We are able to see clearly David's heart-attitude in the above prayer - for indeed out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks. We know that God looks upon and judges the thoughts and intentions of the heart and when He "judged" the thoughts and intentions of David's heart He judged him to be a man after His own heart. Each of us, as children of God, are called to be sons and daughters whose heart is perfect [righteously motivated] towards the Father at all times [Matthew 5:48]. First, we need a "clean" heart, one that is continually cleansed from "all" defilement. Secondly, we need a "steadfast" spirit, and the way in which the Father accomplishes that task in us is to lead us to a place wherein His Word is put first in our lives. As we continually feed on the Word of God our inner man [spirit] becomes strong [dominant over both our soul and body], and we are drawn by a fervent inward and holy desire to continue on into the deeper things of God's Kingdom, steadfast in our love towards Him - and towards all those He brings across our path.

THE FATHER IS ABLE TO ACCOMPLISH MIGHTY THINGS THROUGH US AS WE OPEN OUR HEART TO BE A PURE VESSEL OF HIS ANOINTING

....*"Do not cast me away from Thy presence and do not take Thy Holy Spirit from me"....*
vs.11

From this verse, we are able to see clearly that David cherished two things. First, he did not want to be apart from the presence of God. This same heart-attitude becomes stronger and stronger in us as we stop living for ourselves to any degree and live only for God. Secondly, he also said, "Do not take the Anointing [the Holy Spirit] from me". David realized the power of the Anointing to both keep him and deliver him from his enemies. He realized fully that the mighty exploits that he was doing were empowered by God - and not himself. He knew that it was God's presence that supplied the wisdom to run his kingdom, and give him strength and courage in the face of his most dire adversity. In the same way, the Father is able to accomplish mighty things through us as we open our heart to be a pure vessel of His Anointing. Let us be those who are found valuing the presence of God and the power of His Word and Spirit above ALL else - for in this way we will surely maintain a heart that is in one accord with the heart of the Father and the mind of Christ.

Related Scriptures: Matthew 12:34; 1 Samuel 16: 7; Hebrews 4:12; Joshua 1:8; Proverbs 4:23; 1 Corinthians 2:16;

JANUARY 7th

CERTAIN EVENTS SHALL TAKE PLACE THAT NEED NOT HAVE EVEN HAPPENED HAD THOSE INVOLVED GIVEN THEIR HEART WHOLLY TO GOD!

...."You shall love the Lord your God with ALL your heart, and with ALL your soul, and with ALL your strength, and with ALL your mind; and your neighbor as yourself".... Luke 10:27 NASB

As the revelation of the Divine Requirement [found in the scripture above] is put forth in the church in this last hour many shall finally come to the realization that God's Word MUST be given first place in their lives. In these days, we are going to see clearly those who truly love God - those who truly love God being defined as those who "seek" to obey Him; those who have, thus, put His Word first place in their life. Those children of God who are content to continue riding the "wave" of worldliness [darkness] which - up until this time - has been found in many areas of the church, shall continue to move farther and farther away from the will of God - without being "conscious" of it. This will lead to much tragedy in the days ahead. Certain events will take place in the lives of many that need not have even happened had those involved given their heart "wholly" to God and, thus, entered fully into the covenant protection that is theirs, in Christ.

THE OPPORTUNITY TO BE A VESSEL OF THE RELEASE OF THE FATHER'S BEST - WHATEVER THAT MAY MEAN IN ANY GIVEN MOMENT - IS A TRULY GLORIOUS THING!

But for those who are truly found seeking first the Kingdom [those seeking to be righteously motivated in ALL things] the Anointing abiding within shall flow forth [in the form of holy fire] upon the words they speak and the actions they carry out - causing all sin and rebellion that crosses their path to be judged, and making all those who come into their presence conscious of the Living God in some way. Sometimes one will not see or feel the physical manifestation of the Holy Spirit being poured out, but deep in the heart of that person they can know by faith that a glorious and eternal work is being done. Through the words they speak and their very presence, indeed, through every area of our lives, as they walk in the places where they have been led and speak the words they are given unction to speak, they are going to be found setting the captives free - for the unhindered life of God shall be administered through them as they continually humble themselves before Him. If there is anything that should cause us to desire to be pure vessels of the Holy Spirit - at ALL cost to ourselves - in this most critical hour, this is it: the opportunity to be a vessel of the release of the Father's "best" [love] - whatever that may mean, in any given moment!

Related Scriptures: Joshua 1:8; Matthew 6:33; Acts 10:38;

JANUARY 8th

DEEP HUMILITY (UTTER DEPENDENCE UPON THE FATHER AND HIS WORD) - THE ESSENCE OF ALL TRUE DELEGATED AUTHORITY

...."Now the man Moses was very humble, more than any man who was on the face of the earth".... Numbers 12:3 NASB

...."When Moses heard this, he fell on his face".... Numbers 16:4 NASB

In the latter scripture we see that under these serious accusations of Korah and those with him [the story of Korah's rebellion - Numbers 15:37-16:50] Moses neither got angry or lost his temper. He simply fell on his face before the Lord. Through the years, and God's dealings with him, Moses came to the place wherein he "knew" that all that he had [the authority delegated to him included] was from the Lord, and through his personal relationship and close fellowship with the Lord, he knew that not only was it the Lord who had sent him, but also that it was the Lord who had given him the words to speak through the "pressure-filled" situations in Egypt as he stood before the Pharaoh - and also through all the times of "backslidenness" and hardheartedness the people of Israel went through. Moses had come to "know" his God in such a way that he could have no doubt that all the authority that he himself possessed was of God. Therefore, he did not seek to "justify" himself in ANY way before the people. In the same way today, as we go forth to carry out the will of God for our lives, we must [through many dealings and experiences as we exercise faith in God's Word] continually humble ourselves before the Father and His Word and, thus, allow Him to show Himself strong on our behalf - for as we do, He shall surely become "all" to us. It is in this assurance of Him being our "all-sufficiency" that we are enabled [empowered] to lay aside the seeking of man's approval to seek only the approval of God. The "fear of man" is the greatest catalyst for darkness in the church, for it is this very fear that causes one to worship man for who he is as opposed to worshipping God for Who He is.

Now let us take a close look at the reaction of Moses to this serious accusation made against him:

We see from the Word of God that Moses' first reaction was to fall on his face before God. This action was a spontaneous reaction produced by his years of seeking God and fellowshiping with Him. Moses neither got angry nor lost his temper because he knew his God and, as mentioned before, he knew that the words he had spoken were of God and, therefore, he did not seek to justify himself. All who would truly serve God must come to the "deep realization" that the very greatest things they accomplish for God will be the very things for which they are persecuted the most! If one is going to walk above compromise at all times then at all times they must forsake any thought of who they are "apart from Christ" - and, from faith to faith and glory to glory, have built within them by the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of the Cross] the glorious revelation of who they are in Christ - the Anointed One and His Anointing.

THE "ESTABLISHED" HEART - THE PREREQUISITE TO ABSOLUTE VICTORY IN ALL THINGS

In this final hour, it is only the "established" heart that shall gloriously overcome the persecutions, the accusations, and the afflictions of Satan and his forces, that shall come against all those who desire to live godly lives in Christ Jesus. Quite simply put, it is to the degree that

we "know" our God [and, in knowing Him, continually place "all" of our trust in Him] that we shall escape the snare of the Evil One that continually seeks to move us to take upon ourselves a false air of "self-importance". Again, Moses knew that all authority belongs to the Lord and, therefore, he did not seek to justify himself - and, not only did he not seek to justify himself, because he knew God he foresaw the consequences of their rebellion and, therefore, humbled himself in love before his God on their behalf. Let all those who call themselves servants of God understand clearly that it is only a constant, close and intimate relationship with God day to day in faith and obedience that will "allow" them to be kept and protected from the desire to exalt themselves. Therefore, we can say from this that to the degree that one fellowships with God in the manner that is required of them [for each believer is called uniquely by the Father in this area] it is to that degree that they will avoid the "folly" of "self-exaltation" in ministry.

Related Scriptures: Psalm 84:10-12; 2 Timothy 3:12; John 15:5;

JANUARY 9th

"THE LORD WILL SHOW WHO IS HIS, AND WHO IS HOLY"

...."and he spoke to Korah and all his company, saying, 'Tomorrow morning the Lord will show who is His, and who is holy, and will bring him near to Himself; even the one whom He will choose, He will bring near to Himself. Do this: take censers for yourselves, Korah and all your company, and put fire in them, and lay incense upon them in the presence of the Lord tomorrow; and the man whom the Lord chooses shall be the one who is holy. You have gone far enough, you sons of Levi!' Then Moses said to Korah, 'Hear now, you sons of Levi, is it not enough for you that the God of Israel has separated you from the rest of the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to Himself, to do the service of the tabernacle of the Lord, and to stand before the congregation to minister to them; and that He has brought you near, Korah, and all your brothers, sons of Levi, with you? And are you seeking for the priesthood also? Therefore you and all your company are gathered together against the Lord; but as for Aaron, who is he that you grumble against him?' Then Moses sent a summons to Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab; but they said, 'He will not come up. Is it not enough that you have brought us up out of a land flowing with milk and honey to have us die in the wilderness, but you would also lord it over us? Indeed, you have not brought us into a land flowing with milk and honey, nor have you given us an inheritance of fields and vineyards. Would you put out the eyes of these men? He will not come up!' Then Moses became very angry and said to the Lord, 'Do not regard their offering! I have not taken a single donkey from them, nor have I done harm to any of them.' And Moses said to Korah, 'You and all your company be present before the Lord tomorrow, both you and they along with Aaron. And each of you take his firepan and put incense on it, and each of you bring his censer before the Lord, two hundred and fifty firepans; also you and Aaron shall each bring his firepan.' So they each took his own censer and put fire on it, and laid incense on it; and they stood at the doorway of the tent of meeting, with Moses and Aaron. Thus Korah assembled all the congregation against them at the doorway of the tent of meeting. And the glory of the Lord appeared to all the congregation".... Numbers 16: 5-19 NASB

In verse 5 we see immediately an important point as Moses spoke to Korah and all his company saying:

...."the Lord will show who is His and who is holy"....

Again Moses had a revelation of the fact that "all" authority belongs to the Lord and, therefore, he did not seek to justify himself. He stated clearly to his "accusers" that God was his sole vindication. Only those who have such assurance of the fact that they are in the centre of God's will would dare call for God to judge "any" situation! First of all, Korah, and those with him, had accused Moses of exalting himself in the assembly of God's people [Numbers 16:2-3].

In Romans 2:1-2 we see clearly a spiritual principle that was in action in this situation:

...."therefore you are without excuse every man of you who passes judgement, for in that you judge another, you condemn yourself; for you who judge practice the same things. And we know that the judgement of God rightly falls upon those who practice such things"....

From this portion of God's Word we can now understand clearly what was happening, and what was the root motivation of Korah and his company's actions against Moses and Aaron. For the very words that they spoke revealed the deepest intent of their heart: TO EXALT THEMSELVES and, thus, they became jealous of the anointing upon Moses and Aaron. This is why when we hear or see someone attributing negative [false] comments against a brother or sister in the Lord - particularly those who have been given a position of spiritual leadership, we can "know" that at the "root" of it is an envy and/or jealousy, born of a fear of one getting ahead of another in spiritual things, and in one's relationship to God. If one takes it upon themselves to judge another with an "unrighteous judgement", then the words that they speak "out of the abundance of their heart" shall clearly betray their own position before God. For no one who issues forth "unwholesome [unholy] words" [Ephesians 4:29] of unrighteous judgement can ever be found walking in the love of God - or in obedience to His will. Far from condemning those whom we know to be in this position of "accuser of the brethren", we must pray diligently lest we ourselves take offense at any ungodly action before us and, thus, fall short of perfect obedience to the command to love one another.

THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN RIGHTEOUS AND UNRIGHTEOUS JUDGEMENT

The difference between righteous judgement and unrighteous judgement [John 8:15-16; John 7:24] is that "righteous judgement" is the pure [loving] judgement of God. It is a word spoken in perfect accordance with the revealed knowledge of God's Word, and the unction of the Holy Spirit. It is the "anointed" word itself that convicts the heart of the hearer. "Unrighteous judgement" is a word spoken - or an action taken - that has its origin in the "flesh" and has, as its root motivation in the speaker, the desire to "exalt themselves above" the one being spoken to or against. How "fine" this line can be but how far apart is the fruit that is born! We, as believers, have no right to take the judgement of others upon ourselves in a spirit of self-righteousness. Our task is to be so empty of a "self-consciousness" and a "sin-consciousness" [unrighteousness-

consciousness] that we become fit and pure vessels of God's love and, THEN, in "every" word and deed, God's righteous and "necessary" judgement shall be manifested, and He shall accomplish through us the precious work that He has set out to accomplish in all those who cross our path. Let us not think for a moment that the love of God and the judgement of God can be separated! For it is the Father's Word [and the Spirit of Love] that convicts us of sin and judges our "inordinate" [unrighteous] words and actions, and if we will hearken to conviction when it comes, THEN it keeps us apart from [above] the certain defilement, death and darkness that is the result of all "sowing" to the flesh, and allows us to abide in the place wherein we are righteously motivated at all times - first towards the Father and His Will and, then, [as a spontaneous outflow] towards all those who cross our path.

Related Scriptures: Matthew 12:34b-37; 1 John 3:23; Galatians 6:7-8; 2 Corinthians 7:1; John 6:63; Romans 7:18; Matthew 6:33;

JANUARY 10th

THE CALL TO INTIMATE PRAYER AND FELLOWSHIP WITH GOD

...."Love NEVER fails"....1 Corinthians 13:8a NASB

All true ministry has its root in intimate prayer and fellowship with God. Therefore, for one to take lightly their call to minister to the Lord first and foremost in the "inner chamber" is for one to exalt themselves above the wisdom of God. And, in their failure to comply with God's requirement, their "deepest" belief is that they themselves are somehow capable of carrying out that which can only be carried out in and by the power of God. As the individual child of God is obedient in the area of ministry unto the Lord - regardless of how much "time" they have been in the faith - they shall become aware of that which has proceeded from God and that which has not - without exception! Had Korah and those with him [the story of Korah's rebellion] [Numbers 15:37-16:50] been right before God in their hearts they would have known that the words that Moses spoke concerning the call to holiness were of God. And, so, as we go on in the days ahead to look at God's reaction to this rebellion let us set ourselves to learn the most valuable lessons provided in order that we might avoid the pitfalls of a "self-exalting" heart.

THE "MANTLE" OF PERFECT OBEDIENCE [LOVE]

In this time of the building up of the "spotless and unblemished" [glorious] Church, God is raising up leaders to carry the mantle of perfect obedience; leaders who are not moved by "self-initiative", but who are moved solely by the love abiding in their heart. The "true" delegated authority is one who has humbled themselves deeply before God and, thus, when they are freely reviled by those whose hearts are not one with Him this constitutes a "serious problem" in the eyes of the Lord. Now certainly there are those who have taken upon themselves an "authority" that is not of God and, thus, when they are confronted with the Truth [exactly opposite to the proper attitude of Moses, who knew his God intimately] these false authorities must continually seek to "justify" themselves, seeking always the approval of flesh and blood for their actions with

no "inward" consideration for the will of God. I must issue a severe warning to any child of God who would take lightly the command of God to love Him with their "whole" heart, for if in the life of any child of God, ministry unto the Lord is not their first and foremost priority, then to the degree it is not, it is to that degree that they shall "fail". For if we are not constrained by the love of God shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Spirit then we shall be found "missing" God in this "most critical time" and, thus, shall find ourselves abiding in failure - for "selfishness" ALWAYS fails [falls short of the Glory] while love [faith and obedience] NEVER fails to accomplish the Father's highest purpose in any given situation!

Related Scriptures: Hebrews 4:12; John 7:17; Romans 5:5;

JANUARY 11th

THE "SPIRIT OF IDOLATRY"

...."Now Korah....with Dathan and Abiram....and On....took action, and they rose up before Moses, together with some of the sons of Israel, two hundred and fifty leaders of the congregation, chosen [called ones] in the assembly, men of reknown. And they assembled together against Moses and Aaron, and said to them, 'You have gone far enough, for all the congregation are holy, every one of them, and the Lord is in their midst; so why do you exalt yourselves above the assembly of the Lord?'".... Numbers 16:1-3 NASB

Through the actions of Korah, Dathan and Abiram, On and the rest of the leaders we can see that they had not "wholly" submitted themselves to the Lord and therefore, when God sent His prophet to deliver His message concerning the holiness of the congregation, they were "offended" - and, thus, they "took action" and rebelled against Moses and Aaron. The same "evil spirits" that worked in the midst of the people of Israel when Moses first fellowshipped with God on the mount [the spirit of idolatry and the spirit of rebellion which drove the people to formulate their worship in the golden calf] - was now working again in the midst of Korah and the leaders. The "spirit of idolatry" will always be "allowed" entrance on the ground of one's desire to serve "anything" or "anyone" [including one's self through the pursuit of self-glory] before the Most High God. In other words, if we are not prepared to give our hearts wholly to God then we will surely allow "ground" [the ground of self-desire] for this spirit to deceive us and, in deceiving us, influence us to worship "idols" - that will, in turn, take us further and further apart from our God and His Will for our life and ministry. The deepest motivation of those who participated in Korah's rebellion was not only the fact that they themselves desired to have a more prominent role in the leadership, but also that they reserved the right, in their own thinking, to worship God as "they" chose - with no regard to God's "divine requirement" [Luke 10:27]. In other words, when God spoke His message through Moses, commanding the people of Israel to remember ALL of His commandments, to do them and not to follow after their own heart and their own eyes, after which they had played the harlot, Korah and the leaders became offended. Why? Because the Word of God spoken through His prophet had cut them to the quick and exposed the deepest thoughts and intentions of their heart and, so, to "justify" their own actions, they were "compelled" to downgrade both the servant of God and the words that were spoken through him.

TAKING "OFFENSE " - THE SURE SIGN OF A REBELLIOUS HEART-ATTITUDE

It is a rebellious ["religious"] people who become offended at the "revealed" Word of God. Yet God continues to send "His delegated authorities" forth to minister the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart, and to expose the wickedness [iniquity] and the sinfulness [fear and pride] that have kept the multitudes from the "pure" worship and fellowship that the Father desires. The Father is calling "all" of His children to forsake their idols [and the sin which can so easily beset them - if they allow it to] - and humble themselves before Him. For it is only as the children of God truly submit themselves to the authority of God [Word of God] that they shall come into the place where they are able to receive the wondrous inheritance that He has provided for them in Christ. Many times, through the foolishness and the hard-heartedness of the people of God, they leave Him on the outside looking in and, yet, He desires to deal in a most personal way with each one of His children. Up until this time - in the church - many have rejected God's "true delegated authorities" for exactly the same reasons that the leaders of Israel did as they "maintained" their desire to worship God as they chose instead of how God ordained. They have come to view "anything" or "anyone" outside of their own preconceived notions and mental ascensions [error and false doctrine] as not being from God! Let each and every one of us "allow" the Word of God and the Holy Spirit to do Their work in our hearts on a daily basis so that we might "always" be found humbly considering the will of God for our lives in ALL that we do and say. For it is in this way, alone, that one will continually rise above the deceptive [lying] practices of the Evil One and his forces in this most critical hour.

Related Scriptures: Hebrews 12:1; 1 Peter 5:5b-8; Romans 14:23b;

JANUARY 12th

BEWARE OF SPEAKING "ACCUSATORY" AND "IDLE" WORDS IN THIS FINAL HOUR!

...."therefore you and all your company are gathered together against the Lord".... Numbers 16:11 NASB

Moses, having such a clear revelation of the fact that the words he spoke were of God, was able to state boldly that the apparent attack against him in the physical was, in reality, against the Lord. To all those who would "casually" direct their "accusations and reviling" against the handmaidens and bondservants of God, let them be forewarned that God shall take all such "idle" words personally and, as we shall continue on to see in the story of Korah and his men, His judgement will be both swift and devastating to the arrogant [self-righteous] and the rebellious.

THE SPIRIT OF GLORY

It is important to note that when a "delegated authority" of God is suffering for righteousness' sake the glory of the Lord will always appear. In other words, God will manifest

His presence in some way to some degree in the given situation - ultimately, making it evident to all involved the source [righteousness] that the true delegated authority was operating from.

.... "Whoever speaks, let him speak, as it were, the utterances of God; whoever serves, let him do so as by the strength which God supplies; so that in all things God may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom belongs the glory and dominion forever and ever, Amen. Beloved, do not be surprised at the fiery ordeal among you, which comes upon you for your testing, as though some strange thing were happening to you, but to the degree that you share the sufferings of Christ, keep on rejoicing; so that also at the revelation of His glory, you may rejoice with exultation. If you are reviled for the name of Christ, you are blessed, because the Spirit of glory and of God rests upon you".... 1 Peter 4:11-14 NASB

As we strive in the Lord to serve our God we must become aware of His ways and His means, and understand that it is only in our "perfect accordance" with His will that we can glorify Him in "all" we do. When the child of God has made the "quality decision" to carry out [and speak] the will of God at all cost to themselves THEN they will have the necessary "divine assurance" deep within that empowers them to withstand the certain persecution that will come as they go forth in perfect obedience. Again, it must be clearly understood that God, alone, is our vindication, and that He will surely back every word and action that has its origin in Him. It is also a "revelation" of God's will burning in one's heart that empowers them to walk above any provocation to "justify themselves" and, in the fullness of time, it is certain that the Father will make all things evident, and let everyone involved know that it was His hand that is on them.

Related Scriptures: Matthew 12:34-37; 2 Timothy 3:12;

JANUARY 13th

"ALL" SIN AND REBELLION IN THE MIDST OF GOD'S PEOPLE SHALL BE JUDGED IN THIS LAST HOUR - BEGINNING WITH THOSE IN LEADERSHIP

We see from Numbers 16 verses 5-19, that Moses begins to carry out the Lord's instructions concerning Korah's rebellion, and calls for them to assemble together the next morning saying:

.... "Tomorrow morning the Lord will show who is His, and who is holy, and will bring him near to Himself; even the one whom He will choose, He will bring near to Himself".... vs.5

Moses also sent a summons to Dathan and Abiram but they refused to come up saying:

.... "Is it not enough that you have brought us up out of a land flowing with milk and honey to have us die in the wilderness, but you would also lord it over us?".... vs.13

These words of Dathan and Abiram betrayed their lack of faith and trust in God, and also the "spirit of self-exaltation" that was working through them against Moses. The first sign of a

lack of faith is the "grasping" to discern all things through the five physical senses - in other words, what can be seen and felt and heard. It is from this place of "faithlessness" that Dathan and Abiram ran into trouble and so, too, we see here a "severe" warning for the children of God today. For if the child of God "chooses" to discern "anything" through their five physical senses [as their "final" authority, and apart from the revealed knowledge of God's Word] then they, too, will - as Dathan and Abiram did - claim, in their heart, that the "land" they left [the "world"] is the one flowing with "milk and honey", and that the "path" [the life of the Cross - perfect obedience through self-denial] that God would have for their lives is futile. It is the failure of the children of God to live by "revelation" that has led to the "rampant, presumptuous activity" that has infested many areas of the church at large, through unbelief and rebelliousness - UP UNTIL THIS TIME. Let us understand clearly that God "must" judge sin [because He is holy] and, thus, if sin is found amongst His people then, because of their "alignment" [agreement] with the lies of the Evil One, even those who have been blessed with much in the past shall be judged in such a way that "all" that is not of God shall be consumed! This, of course, with a view to them entering into a deep and thorough repentance and going back onto the "narrow path" of perfect obedience [the highway of holiness].

Related Scriptures: 2 Corinthians 5:7; Matthew 7:13-14; Isaiah 35:8-10;

JANUARY 14th

THE CALL TO "PERFECT FELLOWSHIP" - THE ONLY PLACE OF SAFETY FROM "SELF-EXALTATION"

...."Remind them to be subject to rulers, to authorities, to be obedient, to be ready for every good [righteous] deed, to malign no one, to be uncontentious, gentle, showing every consideration for all men".... Titus 3:1-2 NASB

In entering into the understanding that the "vindication" of a true servant of God belongs to God Himself, let us also clearly understand the importance and the "responsibility" of the "delegated authority" of God to walk in that place of "perfect fellowship" with the Father and His Word - the place in which one is enabled and empowered to walk continually "above" error or incorrect doctrine. All error and incorrect doctrine is always the result of one seeking to exalt themselves above God and His purposes and plans through a holding to an element of "self-desire". If for some reason one who is in a position of leadership begins to "mentally ascend" to God's will then they shall surely lead the people astray to some degree, but let this be understood here and now: there are only two reasons for one in authority to "allow" this to happen:

1. The leader in question has usurped that position through their own natural means and unholy thirst for power.
2. The leader is called but "refuses" to allow God to have all of their lives and thus, in their foolishness and their mistrust of God, they have taken up a position in a place far "below" where the true Church is called to dwell.

Simply put, God has made the "Provision" [in Christ] for all those who are called to walk in perfect obedience from the apostle to the prophet, to the pastor and teacher to the evangelist and to every other member of the Body of Christ, there is no difference! No child of God need be intimidated by the "true" delegated authorities of God for they are but vessels of God's love and wisdom to the rest of the Body, called to lead all of God's people - even to the very last one - into the "fullness" of their inheritance in Christ. But tragically, the failure to give one's whole heart to God - to live no longer for themselves - becomes the only reason why one would not receive the true delegated authorities of God - along with "every" word they speak. For the true delegated authority always has the best interest of those they minister to at heart - in order that they might come to know true doctrine, and enter into the unity of the faith and the "one accord" that is its spontaneous by-product.

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:27; Ephesians 5:27; Ephesians 4:11-16;

JANUARY 15th

"ALL" OF OUR VINDICATION MUST BE FROM GOD

...."For every one who does evil hates the light and does not come to the light, lest his deeds should be exposed. But he who practices the truth comes to the light, that his deeds may be manifested as having been wrought in God".... John 3:20-21 NASB

...."No weapon formed against you shall prosper; and every tongue that accuses you in judgment you will condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their vindication is from Me," declares the Lord".... Isaiah 54:17 NASB

As "delegated authorities" of God we do not need to seek justification for our actions from things [sources] that are apart from God, but we must "know" [have a revelation] that our vindication is from the Lord, alone. If one does not have a "revelation" of this fact then they shall surely succumb to the pressures and persecutions that are certain to arise as they walk in perfect obedience. If we do not have an "absolute assuredness" that our words and actions are the product of an abiding love in our heart - an assuredness given only by God Himself - then the desire to justify ourselves, seek revenge or hold unforgiveness and, thus, violate the law of love, shall overcome us to some degree.

LOVE YOUR ENEMIES AND PRAY FOR ALL THOSE WHO ARE USED AS VESSELS OF PERSECUTION AGAINST YOU

Above all else, any time persecution comes our way, we must be found loving our enemies and praying for "all" those who are used as vessels of persecution us. It is one thing for someone to sin against us, it is another thing entirely for us to be dragged into sin by that sin against us! When somebody reviles someone in the church, and one "allows" themselves to be used as a vessel of that attack against authority, delegated or otherwise then, as the lies are passed on, the

words spoken become contagious. We, as children of God, must learn to bridle our tongues [James 1:26- 27] and, in doing so let NO unwholesome [unholy] words proceed from our mouth [Ephesians 4:29] - for [and as in all other things] we must seek to glorify God in our speaking also. We must also set ourselves to be the "stopping point" with any slander or gossip [unrighteously motivated words] that might come our way - particularly those words that come against the authority of God [the Word of God and the true delegated authorities] - for it is certain that the "spirit of rebellion" is highly contagious, and is designed by Satan to cause great harm in the midst of God's people.

Related Scriptures: 2 Timothy 3:12; Matthew 5:44;

JANUARY 16th

THE PREPARATION OF A TRUE WORKING "FIVE-FOLD MINISTRY"

...."Now, therefore, fear the Lord and serve Him with sincerity and truth [faithfulness]; and put away the gods [idols] which your fathers served beyond the River and in Egypt, and serve the Lord. And if it is disagreeable in your sight to serve the Lord, choose for yourselves today whom you will serve: whether the gods which your fathers served which were beyond the River, of the gods of the Amorites in whose land you are living; but as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord".... Joshua 24:14-15 NASB

One of the chief things that has been happening over the past few decades in the Church, is that God is preparing His apostles, prophets, evangelists, pastors and teachers and bringing them into their proper position. He has trained them in their times spent before Him in intimate fellowship to walk in perfect obedience, and to gain a revelation of His absoluteness as the Church age comes to a close. It is through these "absolute revelations" that the absoluteness of the "Divine Requirement" [Luke 10:27] shall be ministered to all those children of God who are truly seeking Him and, thus, they shall be lifted up [elevated] - as they hear these precious and holy words coming forth from the Throne Room - into their proper place in the Church. Let it be understood that there are two messages of judgement: one good news and one bad news. The good news is for the people who are worshipping in spirit and truth, and seeking to walk in perfect obedience in all that they do. The bad news is for the slothful and the wicked and the rebellious children who refuse to reject the spirit of this world and, who have thus, "allowed" themselves to be possessed [heavily influenced] by all that that spirit entails [humanism, false religion and carnality].

CHOOSE THIS DAY WHOM YOU WILL SERVE!

Now it is certain that it is up to each individual believer to decide whether they are going to go on with God into the "fullness" of their inheritance in Christ or remain in bondage to an element of self-desire [self-agenda], but it is just as certain that those who "forsake" the will of God to follow after their own rebellious way [and who, thus, will be found reviling the delegated authorities and blaspheming the glory of God] will be severely and thoroughly judged in this

most critical hour of the entire Church age. There are many when they hear words such as these who say, "well, God's not like that", but because they have no knowledge of their own sinful and rebellious ways - through a lack of "direct contact" in the inner chamber with the One whom they claim to serve - they do not realize that through their rebellious [presumptuous] words and actions they have trampled underfoot the Son of God, and have regarded as unclean the Blood of the Covenant - and, thus, have insulted the Spirit of Grace. God has no hatred for mankind and does not judge mankind in themselves apart from sin and rebellion. It is the sinfulness and rebelliousness that are inherent in the old nature, by way of the first Adam, that God has a controversy with, and it is only as we continue to reach out to receive the fullness of the provision that God has blessed us with in Christ, that we can escape the sin and rebellion that shall surely be consumed regardless of where it is found. For, indeed, all things that have their origin apart from Christ will be judged in this final hour. In all judgement, whether it be the church of Jesus Christ or the world, the onus is not now with God, for He has clearly stated, through the ministering of His Word, the way to experience salvation from the certain, terrifying expectation of judgement and the fury of the fire which will consume the adversaries. Let each one of us come to know [have a deep revelation of] the judgements that are upon the earth, for indeed it is a terrifying thing to fall into the hands of the living God without having the assurance that we are cleansed continually from all unrighteousness by the precious Blood of the Lamb [Hebrews 10:26-31; 1 John 1:9].

Related Scriptures: Romans 1:18-25; Hebrews 10:22-23;

JANUARY 17th

THE LOVE OF GOD - THE "DEFINING" CHARACTERISTIC OF ALL TRUE DELEGATED AUTHORITY

...."Tomorrow morning the Lord will show who is His, and who is holy, and will bring him near to Himself; even the one whom He will choose, He will bring near to Himself".... Numbers 16:5 NASB

...."They will make you outcasts from the synagogue, but an hour is coming for everyone who kills you to think that he is offering service to God. And these things they will do, because they have not known the Father, or me".... John 16:2-3 NASB

Moses told Korah and his company to wait until the next morning when the Lord would show who was His and who was holy. One revelation that the delegated authority of God must have burning deeply in their heart is the fact that God, and God alone, is their vindication. For it is certain that ANY failure to walk in love towards one's enemies [and pray for those who persecute them] shall only betray the same pride and rebellion in their own hearts. Truly the bondservants and handmaidens of the Lord in this last hour shall be known by their love for "all" who cross their path. The questioning of Moses' authority was not with Moses now, but with the Lord. The people thought they were merely opposing Moses and Aaron, and did not think for even one moment that they were rebelling against God Himself. But, as we saw in previous

teachings, God and His true delegated authority are inseparable. The same spirit that held Korah and his company captive in their quest to overthrow Moses and Aaron was the one spoken of by the Lord Jesus in John 16:2-3.

IT IS NEVER POSSIBLE TO "MAINTAIN" ONE ATTITUDE TOWARDS GOD AND ANOTHER ATTITUDE TOWARDS ALL THOSE WHO ARE WALKING IN OBEDIENCE BEFORE HIM

As it is only close and intimate fellowship with the Father and the Son that will guard and protect us against "self-exaltation" in the ministry, let us understand that a failure to partake of this "required" fellowship in obedience to God shall surely cause one to revile IN SOME WAY those whom God has sent. And, unless, a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming, then God's righteous judgement shall abide with that one until such a time as they humble themselves before Him. It is never possible to "maintain" one attitude towards God and another attitude towards all those who are walking in obedience before Him. If we truly love God with our "whole heart", and are therefore willing to do ALL of His will at ALL times, then we shall love those whom He has sent. If, through "holding part back" from God we walk in disobedience, our discernment shall become darkened to a degree [blind spots] and, thus we shall be "incapable" of understanding that which God seeks to accomplish - in any given situation - and we will "surely" be found reviling those whom He has delegated His authority to. Let it be clearly understood by every child of God that this is a most serious thing in the eyes of the Father!

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:27; John 7:17;

JANUARY 18th

IN THE WORD OF GOD IS THE VERY PRESENCE OF GOD HIMSELF - AND THE REVELATION OF EVERYTHING WE NEED TO BE EVERYTHING THAT WE WERE CREATED TO BE, IN CHRIST

...."Let no unwholesome [unholy] word proceed from your mouth, but only such a word as is good for edification [building up] according to the need of the moment, that it may give [impart] grace to those who hear".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

In these days, the Word of God MUST have preeminence in the lives of all those who are truly seeking the "fullness" of the Father's will for their life and ministry. Satan's main task and scheme against the children of God in this hour [and as it always has been] is to keep them apart from the Word. For he knows that in the Word of God is the very presence of God Himself - and the revelation of everything we need to be everything that we were created to be, in Christ. This is precisely why every child of God needs to come into that place of meditating in the Word of God "day and night". First, that they might come to know personally the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit and, secondly, to receive the necessary light and empowerment [grace] to continuously resist the schemes of the Enemy that are designed specifically to keep them in a place "far below" the fullness of their precious inheritance in Christ. The prerequisite to the life

of "abiding" - and one entering into the "fullness" of their glorious inheritance in Christ - is for them to meditate in the Word of God day and night.

THE TRUE PROPHETIC AND APOSTOLIC ANOINTING ONLY "TEARS DOWN" THAT WHICH IS APART FROM CHRIST - WITH A VIEW TO ESTABLISHING ABSOLUTE TRUTH IN ONE'S HEART - AND ALWAYS ENCOURAGES [EXHORTS] AND SEEKS TO ELEVATE THAT WHICH HAS ALREADY BEEN ESTABLISHED IN ONE'S HEART BY THE SPIRIT OF WISDOM AND REVELATION

The importance of words - and of us being "filled" with the Word - is extreme in this last hour! The fact is, that "whatever does not proceed from faith is sin"! So why would we desire to be a people who speak sinful [unwholesome - unholy] words? Sinful words tear down - regardless of how harmless they may "appear" to the undiscerning eye or heart of unbelief! I am not referring to the true prophetic and apostolic anointing. The true anointing only "tears down" that which is apart from Christ - with a view to establishing absolute truth in one's heart, and always encourages [exhorts] and seeks to elevate that which has already been established in one's heart by the Spirit of wisdom and revelation. I am talking about ANY tearing down of the true image of Jesus Christ being formed in the hearts of His people - through words and actions that are the result of selfish motivation [unrighteous desire] and unbelief [darkness]. What are we called to? We are called to "build" the Church, and the essence of our call to "build" is to speak the Word of God by the perfect unction of the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love and Truth] - in order that the necessary grace [empowerment] might be imparted, according to the need of the moment - whatever that might be, both individually and corporately.

Related Scriptures: Joshua 1:8; John 15:1-8; Romans 14:23b; Ephesians 1:17-23;

JANUARY 19th

EVERY CHILD OF GOD MUST CONTINUALLY SEEK TO COME TO THE PLACE WHEREIN THEY HAVE A REVELATION OF EACH AND EVERY ASPECT OF THE GLORIOUS COVENANT THEY HAVE WITH THE FATHER, IN CHRIST

...."Good and upright is the Lord; Therefore He instructs sinners in the way. He leads the humble in justice, and He teaches the humble. All the paths of the Lord are lovingkindness and truth to those who keep His covenant and His testimonies.... Who is the man who fears the Lord? He will instruct him in the way he should choose. His soul will abide in prosperity, and his descendants will inherit the land. The secret of the Lord is for those who fear [reverence] Him, and He will make them know His covenant" Psalm 25:8-10, 12-14 NASB

In this last hour, EVERY child of God must continually seek to come to the place wherein they have a revelation of each and every aspect of the glorious Covenant they have with the Father, in Christ. The failure of one to diligently seek these necessary "revelations" concerning the "fullness" of their inheritance in Christ will SURELY cause them to "plateau" in a place far below the Father's glorious plan for their life and, thus, they will lack understanding,

clarity and the knowledge of the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart - pertaining to the establishment of the Glorious Church, and His Kingdom. Because of these things, they will have placed themselves in a very precarious position outside the "covenants of promise"! In the days ahead, this will leave them wide open and completely vulnerable to the vile attacks of Satan and his forces! Let us begin to seek the Holy Spirit on a daily basis for ways to exercise faith concerning EVERY aspect of our Covenant with God. For as we do, we shall surely gain the revelation[s] necessary to continually rise above the schemes of the Evil One and, at the same time, fulfil perfectly the high calling that is ours, in Christ.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 2:12; Isaiah 54:17; Philippians 3:12-15;

JANUARY 20th

"TAKE HEED THAT THE LIGHT THAT IS IN YOU BE NOT DARKNESS"!

...."Your eye is the lamp of your body; when your eye [your conscience] is sound and fulfilling its office [purpose], your whole body is full of light; but when it is not sound and is not fulfilling its office [purpose], your body is full of darkness. Be careful therefore [take heed] that the light that is in you be not darkness".... Luke 11:34-35 Amplified Translation

It becomes a very difficult situation when one is dealing with someone who insists they are walking in revelation knowledge - when the truth of the matter is that they are deceived by their own "self-desire". Because of a continual holding to an element of self-desire in their life and ministry, Satan is able to counterfeit his darkness into "light" in that one's heart. The sure give away is that the deceived one ultimately "insists" [in a spirit of self-justification] that they are right [or in God's will as the case may be] and, thus, their heart becomes more and more "impenetrable" [hardened to receive the truth] until such a time as they truly humble themselves before the Father and His Word. It is very important for every one who would truly seek the fullness of the Father's will in this last hour to: "Take heed that the light that is in you be not darkness"!

AN "ABIDING" PERFECT FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD

How is it possible for one to operate in pride and fear - holding to their "own" vision of what they "think" would please God and call it "faith, love, or obedience? That one is held captive by a "deluding spirit" - the direct result of a lack of intimate fellowship in the "inner chamber with the Father and His Word. As one comes into the place of an "abiding" and perfect fellowship with the Father and His Word - having laid down [by an act of their will] the last vestiges of "self-desire" - THEN the Father is able to "reveal" - in an ever expanding way - a "revelation" of His highest purpose where that one is concerned.

THE FATHER IS CALLING HIS PEOPLE TO ACCOUNTABILITY AND PART OF THAT IS THAT WE ARE TO BE A PEOPLE WHO WALK BY "REVELATION" (FAITH) AND NOT BY SIGHT [SENSE KNOWLEDGE] - AT ALL TIMES!

It is truly time for every child of God to forsake, by faith, every ground of fear [mistrust of God] that remains in their heart. If one will place themselves in the proper position, daily, before the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" they will "allow" themselves to be purged - in and by the power of the Holy Spirit - of ANY impurity that would, in some way, hinder the flow of God's life and love through them. EVERY believer needs to "allow" the Word of God to continually work in their heart - in order that they might gain the necessary revelation for them to fulfil their part in the Father's plan for the establishment of The Glorious Church, and this will NOT happen apart from an intimate and abiding fellowship with Him - regardless of how many "good intentions" one has or how much self-effort they put forth. The Father is calling His children to accountability, and part of that is that we are to be a people who walk by "revelation" [faith] and not by sight [sense knowledge] - at ALL times!

Related Scriptures: Hebrews 3:7-4:16; 2 Corinthians 5:7;

JANUARY 21st

IT IS ONLY IN THE REFINING FURNACE OF THE FATHER'S PRESENCE AND LOVE THAT UNBELIEF [MISTRUST] IS REVEALED AND DEALT WITH IN SUCH A WAY AS TO ALLOW US TO EXERCISE AN ABSOLUTE FAITH IN HIM - AND IN HIS WORD - FOR EVERY FACET OF OUR LIVES

...."Do not be anxious then, saying, 'What shall we eat?' or 'What shall we drink?' or 'With what shall we clothe ourselves?' For all these things the Gentiles eagerly seek; for your heavenly Father knows that you need all these things. But seek first His Kingdom and His righteousness [to be righteously motivated in all things]; and all these things shall be added to you. Therefore do not be anxious for tomorrow; for tomorrow will care for itself. Each day has enough trouble of its own".... Matthew 6:31-34 NASB

One of the great problem areas in the church is that many children of God still tend to "self-sufficiency". It is very important for us to realize that every lie of Satan that we come to "believe" indicates within us a ground of mistrust - and, thus, potential rebellion against the Father and His Word. Many use the guise of desiring to "help" God in the meeting of their own needs by taking care of the "smaller details" but, in reality, they have a deep desire to remain "independent" of Him in that area of their lives - for whatever reason. It is only as one is righteously motivated toward the Father [that is, desirous of carrying out His will from the position of a heart wholly given] that they will "allow" the consuming fire of the Holy Spirit to both expose and remove every "false way" [ground of fear] from them. It is only in the refining furnace of the Father's presence and love that "unbelief" [mistrust] is revealed and dealt with in such a way as to allow us to exercise an absolute faith in Him - and in His Word for EVERY facet of our lives.

WE MUST BE FOUND MEDITATING UPON THE WORD OF GOD DAY AND NIGHT - AS IT IS ONLY IN THIS WAY THAT OUR THINKING WILL BE CONTINUALLY

RENEWED TO THE DEEPEST THOUGHTS AND INTENTIONS OF THE FATHER'S HEART

The lie of Satan which tries to convince us that we, ourselves, are responsible for the meeting of our needs - even in some small way - is designed to keep us in bondage to fear, worry and unbelief. Should one continue to give Satan ground [fear, unbelief, pride, self-desire etc.], he will see to it that they are kept in an area of "lack" - and moving away from the Father and His Will instead of towards Him. This is precisely why we must be found meditating upon the Word of God day and night - as it is only in this way that our thinking will be continually renewed to the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart. This "renewing" produces, ultimately, an absolute dependence upon the Anointing that abides within us [the Holy Spirit], and brings us to the place where there is no mistrust or rebellion against the Father and His Will in our heart. It is from this position of an "abiding" love that one will surely enter into the fullness of their true Kingdom-position, in Christ - ALL fear having been cast out by the perfect love abiding in that one's heart [1 John 4:18].

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 3:5-6; 1 John 2:27; Joshua 1:8;

JANUARY 22nd

IN THIS MOST CRITICAL HOUR THE REVEALED KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH [WORD] WILL BE THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN ABSOLUTE VICTORY AND OVERCOMING IN ALL THINGS AND TOTAL DEFEAT AND FAILURE!

...."For the Word of God is living and active and sharper than any two-edged sword, and piercing as far as the division of the soul and spirit, of both joints and marrow, and able to judge the thoughts and intentions of the heart".... Hebrews 4:12 NASB

...."[I] do not cease giving thanks for you while making mention of you in my prayers; that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you a spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him".... Ephesians 1:16-17 NASB

One MUST have revelation knowledge in order to "fix" their faith [trust] perfectly in the Father and His Word. It is only from this position of an "abiding" trust [faith] that one is able to discern between that which is the truth and that which is a lie [that which is righteous and that which is unrighteous] - and it is certain that in this most critical hour the "revealed knowledge" of the Truth will be the difference between absolute victory and overcoming in all things - and total defeat and failure! It is also this constant exercising of faith [love and obedience] that allows the Holy Spirit to remove ALL ground of fear, worry and unbelief from within us. As we enter into this final hour we must have a deep revelation in our spirit of the fact that the Father desires each one of His children to walk completely free from fear. As one is faithful to meditate on the various scriptures concerning our perfect liberty in Christ they shall see clearly what the Word of God says about this, and come to understand to a deeper degree the glorious provision which He has made for us to be free from fear - in order that we might be filled with His faith and His love

[nature].

ANY SELFISHNESS [FEAR, PRIDE, REBELLION] THAT WE CHOOSE TO RETAIN WILL SURELY PRECLUDE THE EXERCISING OF FAITH IN GOD'S WORD!

Any selfishness [fear, pride, rebellion] that we choose to "maintain" will "surely" preclude the exercising of faith in God's Word! Since we know that Satan is only able to work through the ground of selfishness [self-desire - pride] and fear within us we must diligently apply ourselves to the Word of God - day in and day out. For when we are exercising "faith" in ourselves, we cause the force of fear to put into action the law of sin and death - in us and around us. On the other hand, as we seek to live only for the carrying out of the Father's will - at all cost to ourselves - we, through, that deep and absolute dependence upon His Word, shall continually release the force of faith and, thus, cause the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus to work within us and around us - at ALL times.

Related Scriptures: 1 John 4:18; 2 Timothy 1:7; 2 Corinthians 3:17; Joshua 1:8; Proverbs 4:23; Romans 8:1-2;

JANUARY 23RD

ANY FEAR OR WORRY ON THE PART OF THE CHRISTIAN IS CONSIDERED BY GOD AS MISTRUST TOWARD HIM

...."where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty".... 2 Corinthians 3:17 NASB

As children of God we must learn to operate in faith at ALL times. In every situation we come across it always comes down to two choices: we are either going to believe [trust in] or not believe God's Word in any given moment, of any given day. As we operate "in Christ" - through a sole dependence upon the Word of God - we exercise faith, but it must be clearly understood that should we choose to operate in the "flesh" [our "own" understanding] then, through our fear and self-effort, we are found to be exercising unbelief. Any fear or worry on the part of the Christian is considered by God as mistrust toward Him and, if maintained, a spirit of rebellion will most certainly attach itself to that "bad ground".

IF THE WORD OF GOD SAYS, BE ANXIOUS FOR NOTHING, THEN WE HAVE NOTHING TO BE ANXIOUS FOR AND IF THE WORD OF GOD SAYS, DO NOT FEAR THEN WE HAVE NOTHING TO FEAR!

We, as children of God, do not have the "right" to fear and worry, for if the Word of God says"be anxious for nothing".... then we have nothing to be anxious for and if the Word of God says: "Do not fear".... then we have nothing to fear [Philippians 4:6]! In this most critical hour, we must come to a deep realization of the "absoluteness" of God's Word [character and personality]. The truth of the matter is that if the Father has given us a command then we can be assured through and through that He has already made the provision for us to be empowered to

carry out that command - in perfect accordance with the deepest desires of His heart. This is the essence of the Word of God, the essence of His faithfulness - for He indeed is watching over His Word to perform it. In this final hour, as we allow the ministry of the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love] to work freely in our life and ministry, He shall lead us into the place wherein we have no fear, and He shall teach us and empower us to operate in an "absolute" faith [perfect love and obedience] at all times. It must be clearly understood by EVERY child of God that the provision has already been made for us to be pleasing children to the Father [every moment of every day] - through His great and wondrous power - and that it is only the exercising of faith and trust that will position us to "receive" the empowerment [grace] from on high [continually] to overcome in ALL things.

Related Scriptures: Matthew 6:31-34; Jeremiah 1:12; 1 John 4:18; Hebrews 11:6;

JANUARY 24th

THE FATHER CALLS EACH ONE OF HIS CHILDREN TO STAND IMMOVABLE AGAINST SATAN'S ONSLAUGHT IN ANY GIVEN MOMENT - SOLID AS A ROCK IN THEIR FAITH [TRUST] IN HIS WORD

...."Therefore, since we have so great a cloud of witnesses surrounding us, let us also lay aside every encumbrance, and the sin which so easily entangles us, and let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, FIXING our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of [our] faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2a NASB

The Father calls each one of His children to stand immovable against Satan's onslaught in any given moment - solid as a rock in their faith [trust] in His Word. The Father is establishing [building] a Church that has no sin, no rebellion and no fear - and, thus, Satan will have no ground to work within Her. This is precisely why she is called "the spotless and unblemished Church" - a glorious Church in which only the presence and wisdom of God is found in EVERY word and deed. Many do not yet realize the significance of their words and actions and, thus, if they "allow" themselves to continually take fearful and worrisome [lying] thoughts [in their slothfulness-negligence], it will - ultimately - become a "clear confession" of their unbelief and pride. In this state of darkness and unbelief Satan is THEN enabled to prey upon them in some way - afflicting them almost, it seems, at will, as they place their faith in his lies rather than the Truth of God.

KNOWING THAT GOD JUDGES ONLY THE THOUGHTS AND INTENTIONS OF THE HEART WE MUST REALIZE THAT IF WE ALLOW OURSELVES TO TAKE AN ANXIOUS THOUGHT FOR ANY FACET OF OUR LIFE OR MINISTRY ON AN ONGOING BASIS THEN JESUS CHRIST [THE WILL AND WORD OF GOD] IS NO LONGER OUR PRIMARY FOCUS

Knowing that God judges ONLY the thoughts and intentions of the heart we must realize that if we allow ourselves to take an anxious thought for ANY facet of our life or ministry on an

ongoing basis then Jesus Christ [the Will and Word of God] is no longer our "primary" focus - for as long as we hold onto that fear. If our eyes are truly upon Jesus [the Word of God], and we, thus, continually fix our gaze upon Him - regardless of any "outward circumstances" [or how we feel] - then that faith that we continually exercise in the face of any "adversity" shall always see us through superabundantly, and eventually cause our "circumstances" around us to be conformed to the will of God. If we allow ourselves to take our eyes off of Jesus for a sustained period we will surely find ourselves in a place wherein we are moving farther and farther away from the Word [Will] of God - until such a time as a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming. Therefore, from these things, we are able to see clearly the folly of retaining fear and worry in our lives! For if we do we are playing right into Satan's game - which is to lure us out into "his domain" [the "world"] that he might destroy us. On the other hand, as we exercise a steadfast faith in the revealed knowledge of God's Word, Satan and his forces will never be able to "touch" us [influence or change our heart motivation from seeking the fullness of the Father's purpose] in any way - for they shall have to bow their knee to the omnipotent Word [and the burning revelation of His Will] that dwells mightily within our heart! If one continues to walk in fear and anxiety then they are essentially saying [through their words and actions] that the Father is not able - or even worse - not willing to meet our needs, and of course those are both vile lies of the Evil One!

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 5:27; Ephesians 4:29; 1 Samuel 16:7; 1 John 5:18-19;

JANUARY 25th

FROM THE INSIDIOUS ROOT OF SELF-DEPENDENCE [INDIVIDUALLY] COMES A CHURCH VOID OF POWER FROM ON HIGH - A CHURCH CONSTRAINED BY THE DARKNESS OF WORLDLY WISDOM RATHER THAN THE LOVE AND MIND OF CHRIST; A CHURCH MORE INCLINED TOWARDS THE FOOLISHNESS OF HUMAN UNDERSTANDING AND AN EXCESSIVE DEVOTION TO OUTWARD APPEARANCES RATHER THAN THE ABSOLUTE FAITH IN GOD WHICH IS REQUIRED!

...."Brethren, join in following my example, and observe those who walk according to the pattern you have in us. For many walk, of whom I often told you, and now tell you even weeping, that they are enemies of the cross of Christ, whose end is destruction, whose god is their appetite [belly], and whose glory is their shame, who set their mind on earthly things. For our citizenship is in heaven, from which also we eagerly wait for a Savior, the Lord Jesus Christ; who will transform the body of our humble state into conformity with the body of His glory, by the exertion of the power that He has even to subject all things to Himself".... Philippians 3:17-21 NASB

Satan has attempted to make reliance upon ourselves seem like a very inconsequential thing but, in reality, ANY form of "self-dependence" sets itself as an enemy of the "cross of Christ" [obedience unto the denial of the self-life]. The Father desires to have an intimate relationship with each one of His children - that they might be blessed [empowered] to the

greatest degree continually. It is ONLY the desire to seek "anything" for ourselves that prevents the Father's glorious blessing and favor from resting upon us. From the insidious root of self-dependence [individually] comes a church void of power from on high - a church constrained by the darkness of worldly wisdom rather than the love and mind of Christ; a church more inclined toward the foolishness of human understanding, and an excessive devotion to outward appearances rather than the absolute faith in God which is required! It must be clearly understood by EVERY child of God that the Father desires us to depend upon [trust in] Him for ALL things: upon His wisdom, upon His power, and upon His understanding.

IN THE PERFECT UNDERSTANDING OF WHO WE ARE IN CHRIST [THE FULLNESS OF OUR INHERITANCE IN CHRIST], FEAR WILL NO LONGER BE AN ACTIVE FORCE IN OUR LIFE AND MINISTRY

Where one's "treasure" is there shall their heart be also. All that which is sown to the Spirit of God shall always lead to life, and all that is sown to the flesh shall lead only to death and corruption. Until one has a deep revelation of the fact that God's Word is true - and that He is watching over His Word to perform it - then their instantaneous reaction to a pressure situation will remain one of fear and worry rather than one of faith and divine hope and trust! When we take the time to diligently "fill" our heart with the Word of God, and continually practice bringing EVERY thought captive to the revealed knowledge of that Word - desiring in our heart ABOVE ALL ELSE to understand how the Father thinks, and to see things as He sees them - then, in the perfect understanding of who we are in Christ [the fullness of our inheritance in Christ], fear will no longer be an "active" force in our life and ministry.

Related Scriptures: Colossians 3:1-3; Proverbs 3:5-6; 1 Corinthians 2:16; Colossians 1:9-14; Matthew 6:21; Galatians 6:6-7; Jeremiah 1:12; 2 Corinthians 10:5; 1 John 4:18; 2 Timothy 1:7;

JANUARY 26th

THE ROOT OF EVERY FEAR THAT ONE IS CONTROLLED BY STEMS DIRECTLY FROM A MISTRUST OF GOD

...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the [revealed] knowledge of God, and so we are taking EVERY thought captive to the obedience of Christ".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

There are some in the church who remain in constant bondage to fear in some area of their lives. They have not allowed the Holy Spirit to come in - in His fullness - and, thus they have not pronounced [in word or deed] Jesus as Lord over their entire lives. It may be finances, it may be health, it may be their children or it could be a number of other things. If one is truly desirous of experiencing "salvation" in EVERY area of their life and ministry then they will have to discipline themselves to bring EVERY thought captive to a revelation of God's Word [Will]. As long as Satan is "allowed" to maintain control of ANY element of one's thought-life then it is to that degree that they shall be held captive by him to do his will - through fear [pride and self-

desire]. All fear is the product of a deception and a lie [and the fear of losing something] - and, thus, the root of every fear that one is controlled by stems directly from a mistrust of God.

IF ONE IS FAITHFUL TO REPLACE EVERY LIE THEY COME ACROSS WITH THE REVEALED TRUTH OF GOD, THAT LIE SHALL NO LONGER BE THEIR REALITY

If one is faithful to replace every "lie" they come across with the "revealed" truth of God, that lie will no longer be their "reality" - regardless of what physical circumstances dictate. For the Word of God when "truly" believed [through the continual exercising of an absolute faith] will always cause one to transcend "all" physical circumstances, and walk victoriously above whatever scheme or snare Satan has set for them - and this, without exception! Any time we sense fear beginning to overcome us we must turn immediately to the Word of God - regardless of what that takes. How important it is for every child of God to develop the habit of leaning heavily on the Word of God in every circumstance they find themselves in - for by this continual acknowledgement and exercising of their faith they shall continually experience the power [grace] of God in their lives - both sustaining them and protecting them in all things, at all times.

Related Scriptures: 2 Timothy 1:7; 2 Timothy 2:26; Proverbs 3:5-6;

JANUARY 27th

"CULTIVATE FAITHFULNESS"

...."Do not fret because of evildoers, be not envious toward wrongdoers. For they will wither quickly like the grass, and fade like the green herb. Trust in the Lord and do good; dwell in the land and cultivate faithfulness".... Psalm 37:1-3 NASB

The expression "cultivate faithfulness" blesses me greatly! It paints the picture of cultivating the same way that one cultivates a garden to produce healthy and maximum fruit. For us, as Christians it means doing all those things - day in and day out - that are necessary for us to come into a continually deeper knowledge of the Father and His Word and, thus, a deeper trust and faithfulness towards Him - knowing that He is faithful in all.

HOW FOOLISH IT IS TO BE OFFENDED AT GOD!

If there are things in our life [motivations and desires] that are not in perfect accordance with the Word [Will] of God then it is because we have not yet truly believed that Word - or received and maintained a revelation of His Will! The Father is faithful, and if this has become the case in our lives then we must continue on in the Word of God until we discover the ground for unbelief and rebellion within us - through the illumination of the Holy Spirit. How foolish it is to be offended at God! He "IS" faithfulness. He "IS" integrity. He "IS" love - and He cannot fail. So let us NEVER blame others, and let us NEVER be found blaming God for any shortcomings that may manifest in our life, but rather let us humble ourselves in His presence continually and, thus, allow the light of His Word to flood our hearts - continually exposing and

removing any ground of mistrust and unbelief within us.

THIS FELLOWSHIP IN THE INNER CHAMBER INSTILLS WITHIN US A DEEP AND TRUE HUMILITY [HEART-DEPENDENCE AND TRUST] THAT CAUSES US TO SEEK AT ALL TIMES TO BE DEPENDENT UPON THE FATHER FOR ALL THINGS, AND PREVENTS US FROM EXALTING OUR THOUGHTS ABOVE THE REVEALED KNOWLEDGE OF HIS WORD [WILL]

The more that we come to know the Father intimately - through fellowshiping in His presence and with His Word - the more we come to realize how little we truly know and, thus, it is always a very "humbling" experience to fellowship with the Father in His presence. This fellowship in the "inner chamber" instills within us a deep and true humility [heart-dependence and trust] that causes us to seek at all times to be dependent upon the Father for ALL things, and continually prevents us from exalting our thoughts above the revealed knowledge of His Word [Will]. Any dependence upon ourselves, any looking to the "world" for the meeting of our needs, breeds pride and rebellion within us, and leads us into a deeper dependence upon the things of the world rather than the things of the Kingdom. This will eventually lead to corruption and death and the darkness in one's life, and the certain departure from the will of God - a most dangerous practice in this final hour! This is exactly why the Father calls us to be separated from the world, and to keep our hearts and minds set on the things above and not the things below.

Related Scriptures: 2 Corinthians 10:5; Proverbs 4:23; 1 Peter 5:5b-7; Isaiah 60:2; James 4:4; Colossians 3:1-3;

JANUARY 28th

IF WE REJOICE IN THE LORD CONTINUALLY AND FOCUS OUR ATTENTION ON THE WORD OF GOD THEN WE - THROUGH THE POWER OF GOD - WILL HAVE OUR UNFAVOURABLE CIRCUMSTANCES CHANGED

...."Rejoice in the Lord always; again I will say, rejoice! Let your forbearing spirit be known to all men. The Lord is near. Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God which surpasses all comprehension, shall guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus. Finally brethren whatever is true, whatever is honourable, whatever is right, whatever is pure, whatever is lovely whatever is of good repute, if there is any excellence and if anything worthy of praise, let your mind dwell on these things".... Philipians 4:4-8 NASB

The above scripture is one that EVERY believer needs to have a strong and deep revelation of in their heart! This portion of the Word clearly expresses the will of God on the whole subject of fear, and casting our care upon Him. They also express His heart-desire to be in "absolute control" of our lives [this being the result of our will continually aligned with His will for our life and ministry - a "control" [holy constraint] that directs us and leads us into the experience of the "fullness" of our inheritance in Christ]. The scripture here does not call for us to rejoice in our

circumstances, but rather in the Lord [the Word] and the fullness of the salvation ["soteria" - deliverance from every temporal evil] He has provided for us. If we rejoice in the Lord continually, and focus our attention on the Word of God THEN we - through the power of God - will have our "unfavourable" circumstances changed. As we truly cast our care upon the Lord we have the assurance that He is near - and that His "perfect" deliverance is coming soon. As we confess with our mouth the words that express our belief in the things that the Father has already done for us in Christ, we shall "know" that He is near, and that He is indeed watching over His Word to perform it.

AS WE CONTINUALLY EXERCISE FAITH IN GOD EVEN WHILE WORRY AND FEAR AND ANXIETY ARE GOING ON AROUND US, THEN ALL THOSE AROUND US SHALL INDEED SEE THAT WE HAVE SOMETHING THAT THEY LACK

The word "forbearing" in verse 5 is the Greek word "epieikes" and it means a gentle or a yielding or a sensitive spirit before God. It is important to realize the fact that as we continually humble ourselves before God [depend on Him completely] that people will see in us a supernatural "unselfishness", and they shall see clearly the love of God being poured out through us, and the fruit of the Spirit being continually manifested in our lives. As we continue to walk in love - regardless of our circumstances - they shall see our faith and, ultimately, the "deliverance" that that faith has brought about and, thus, we shall be a sign and a wonder to all those around us. We must realize that the world is "geared" to worry, but that we, as born again children of God are "geared" to faith. As we continually exercise faith in God even while worry and fear and anxiety are going on around us, then all those around us will indeed see that we have something that they lack. But if we allow ourselves to fall into the same trap as those in the world do - that is, believing the lies of Satan through fear rather than the Word of God - then we shall not be, in any way, "distinguishable" from the non-believer. This is why it is such an abomination to the Father when his children worry - and, thus, allow themselves to be controlled by fear. For, in doing so, their allegiance "remains" with the lies of Satan rather than the Word [Will] of God! The Word commands us to have no anxiety about anything! Again, we must remember that if the Word commands us to have no anxiety, fear or worry THEN, in reality, there is nothing to be anxious for or worry about or fear! So let us realize that anything that attempts to cause us anxiety is a lie of Satan, and let us replace it immediately with "utterances" that are in perfect correspondence with the revealed knowledge of God's Word.

Related Scriptures: 1 Peter 5:5b-7; Jeremiah 1:12;

JANUARY 29th

IT IS ONLY AS WE TRUST HIM [THROUGH AN ABIDING FAITH] THAT WE ALLOW HIM TO WORK IN THE FULLNESS OF THE MEASURE HE DESIRES TO IN ANY GIVEN MOMENT

...."Delight yourself in the Lord; and He will give you the desires of your heart. Commit your way to the Lord, trust also in Him and He will do it".... Psalm 37:4-5 NASB

The Word here does not say He will give you the desires of your "flesh", but rather the desires of your heart. As our heart is purified and cleansed before Him THEN His desires [the eternal desires of the Father's heart] shall become our desires, and from this perfect spiritual positioning we can know and be assured that He will meet our every need, as we continue on in the narrow path of perfect obedience. Once again we see the importance of trusting God for ALL things - for it is only as we trust Him [through an abiding faith] that we allow Him to work through us in the fullness of the measure He desires to in any given moment.

FEAR AND WORRY AND ANXIETY WILL ALWAYS LEAD US INTO DOING THINGS THAT ARE APART FROM THE WILL OF GOD

.... "And He will bring forth your righteousness as the light, and your judgement as the noonday. Rest in the Lord and wait patiently for Him; do not fret because of him who prospers in his way, because of the man who carries out wicked schemes. Cease from anger and forsake wrath; do not fret, it leads only to evil doing".... Psalm 37:6-8 NASB

Fear and worry and anxiety will always lead us into doing things that are apart from the will of God and, in turn, do those things [unconsciously] that are in accordance with those things that Satan desires to accomplish - in his attempt to divide and destroy the Church. As one begins to read the Word and meditate upon it, they will come to the full realization that it is not a "harmless" thing for one to retain [maintain] fear in their lives - and that it is something that, ultimately, must be removed from the midst of God's people entirely if we are going to rise up as a Glorious Church. Being anxious and worrying can lead only to evil doing on our part [control, manipulation, self-exaltation etc.] - whereas faith [trust] through the total acknowledgement of the Father and His Word in ALL of our ways will always lead us to do the will of God - empowered fully by the Spirit of Love [Romans 5:5]. This godly heart-position keeps the faithful one "above" the schemes of the Evil One and, because its sole dependence remains "fixed" upon the revealed knowledge of God's Word, they can never be used to impart darkness and death by him - because the perfect love of God continually casts out every one of his [lying] attempts to move that one into fear and self-reliance.

"HEART-TRUST"

...."For evildoers will be cut off, but those who wait for [minister unto] the Lord, they will inherit the land".... Psalm 37:9 NASB

The expression "wait for the Lord" means exactly what it says. It means to wait upon the Lord for every instruction, for every detail of our life and ministry, and it is always to be the product of a deep "heart-trust" of the Father and His Word - a deep heart-trust that is the spontaneous result of perfect fellowship with Him in His Presence. As one comes into a deep revelation of the faithfulness of God, they are continually empowered [enabled] to "wait upon" [minister unto] God - walking by faith in His Word, and NEVER allowing themselves to be

influenced [moved] by their physical circumstances. To walk in any way apart from the wisdom of God is to "sow to the flesh", and that of course can only reap death, darkness and corruption in one's life. As we diligently practice an absolute dependence upon [trust in] the Father and His Word in EVERY facet of our lives, THEN the Holy Spirit will bring us to the position wherein we are those who are found truly "abiding" in the position of "waiting upon God" - a divinely empowered waiting that is the catalyst to one abiding in a perfect obedience.

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 3:5-6; 2 Timothy 1:7; 1 John 4:18; Proverbs 4:23; Isaiah 40:28-31;

JANUARY 30th

AS ONE DAILY HUMBLER THEMSELVES BEFORE THE FATHER AND HIS WORD THEY SHALL BE CONTINUALLY ENABLED [EMPOWERED] TO RECEIVE AND EXPERIENCE THE FULLNESS OF THEIR PRECIOUS INHERITANCE

...."Yet a little while and the wicked man will be no more; and you will look carefully for his place, and he will not be there. But the humble will inherit the land, and will delight themselves in abundant prosperity".... Psalm 37:10-11 NASB

These are wonderful promises of God. The land spoken of here in verse 11 is symbolic of the fullness of our inheritance in Christ. As one daily humbles themselves before the Father and His Word they shall be continually enabled [empowered] to receive and experience the "fullness of their precious inheritance" [the fullness of our salvation in Christ] - and it is because of these things that they will indeed delight themselves in abundant prosperity - a superabundant prosperity [spirit, soul, body and financially] that is the spontaneous manifestation of true, Kingdom-living and service. Quite simply, if one does not have that abundant [divine] prosperity [the true riches first and foremost] manifesting in their life and ministry [the life and love of God flowing through them], it is because they have not truly humbled themselves before Him - on His terms - and, thus, they have retained a grip upon their own life and ministry to some degree. Let us be those who are found yielding ourselves to the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit in this hour on a daily basis. For it is the time of the advent of the Glorious Church, and only those whose heart is wholly given to the highest purposes of the Father shall truly enter into the fullness of their glorious destiny, in Christ.

Related Scriptures: John 10:10; Luke 10:27;

JANUARY 31ST

HIS WORD WILL ALWAYS BE THERE

...."Depart from evil and do good, so you will abide forever. For the Lord loves justice, and does not forsake His godly ones, they are preserved forever; but the descendants of the wicked will be cut off. The righteous will inherit the land, and dwell in it forever. The mouth of the

righteous utters wisdom, and his tongue speaks justice. The law of God is in his heart; his steps do not slip".... Psalm 37:27-31 NASB

All of the words found in this portion of scripture are just simple sentences, but as one opens their heart to receive the living Word it shall become real to them, and they shall come to know beyond a shadow of doubt that God will never forsake them. One may "choose" to forsake Him in their foolishness, but He will NEVER forsake them, and His Word will ALWAYS be there if one should choose to repent and incline their heart back towards Him - through a uniting of their faith with His Word [Hebrews 4:1-2].

OUR MOUTH SHALL UTTER WORDS OF FAITH, WORDS OF WISDOM AND WORDS OF RIGHTEOUSNESS ONLY WHEN WE HAVE TAKEN THE STEPS TO FILL OUR HEART TO OVERFLOWING WITH THE WORD OF GOD

"The mouth of the righteous utters wisdom, and his tongue speaks justice." Why? Because "the law [Word] of God is in his heart [Matthew 12:34]. Our mouth will utter words of faith, words of wisdom and words of righteousness only when we have taken the steps to fill our heart to "overflowing" with the Word of God. Our steps shall not slip because - as the love of God is shed abroad in our heart by the power of the Holy Spirit - we will "allow" Him to lead us step by step. Although the path of righteousness is narrow [and there is no turning to the left or right], our steps are firm and sure, moment by moment, day by day, because we are upheld by the "power" of God in ALL things - as we faithfully seek to walk in perfect obedience at all cost to ourselves.

Related Scriptures: Jeremiah 1:12; Hebrews 13:5-8; Romans 5:5;

FEBRUARY 1st

HE DESIRES US TO REMAIN IN THE SECRET PLACE OF HIS PRESENCE

...."Wait for the Lord, and keep His way, and He will exalt you to inherit the land; when the wicked are cut off you will see it".... Psalm 37:34 NASB

This whole area of "waiting on the Lord" can be likened to a parent and a child walking along in a rainstorm with one umbrella and the child keeps wanting to go out ahead of the parent [or they desire to lag behind] and the result is: to the degree they fall behind or go ahead they step out from under the umbrella that the parent is holding - and, therefore, allow themselves to be affected by all those things that are outside the umbrella of protection. It is no different for us, as God's children, for He desires us to "dwell" in the "secret place of His presence" [which is the place of revelation] - walking moment to moment by faith in His Word, and in perfect obedience to His commands. It is only in this place that we can come to "know" that we are totally protected and empowered in EVERY facet of our life and ministry - and that our needs are ALWAYS met according to "His" perfect purpose. We do not in any way want to be like the thoughtless or rebellious little child, either falling behind or moving ahead, we want to be found walking step

by step with the Father - empowered by Him in ALL things, having come to a clear realization of the fullness of the covenant that we have with Him, in Christ. When we "dwell" in the presence of the Almighty we can be assured that - regardless of what happens "circumstantially" - He will continue to plough a path through the wickedness and the evil and the darkness of this world by His great and awesome power - continually using us on a daily basis to both build His Church and establish His Kingdom in the earth.

Related Scriptures: Philippians 4:19; Psalm 25:12-15; Isaiah 26:7;

FEBRUARY 2nd

WE WILL SEE WITHIN THIS WORD TO JOSHUA THE PRINCIPLES THAT SHALL CAUSE US TO WALK IN THE FULLNESS OF OUR INHERITANCE IN CHRIST

...."No man will be able to stand before you all the days of your life. Just as I have been with Moses, I will be with you; I will not fail you or forsake you. Be strong and courageous, for you shall give this people possession of the land which I swore to their fathers to give them".... Joshua 1:5-6 NASB

In this chapter we find some interesting principles that we need to take heed of and obey in this most critical hour. This portion of scripture deals with God's charge to Joshua. He had just taken over from Moses, and now was "responsible" for leading the people of Israel into the fullness of their inheritance [the Promised Land], and this, of course, is a perfect type and symbol of the "five-fold" ministry today - which is called to lead the children of God into the fullness of their inheritance [salvation], in Christ. We will see within this word to Joshua the principles that will cause us to walk in the fullness of our inheritance in Christ - and, thus, cause us to experience the fullness of God's salvation in our daily lives.

WE SHALL HAVE SUCCESS WHEREVER WE GO. WHY? BECAUSE WE SHALL BE GOD-LED AND GOD-EMPOWERED IN ALL THINGS

...."*Only be strong and very courageous; be careful to go according to all the law which Moses My servant commanded you; do not turn from it to the right or to the left, go that you may have success wherever you go*".... vs. 7

Many get confused when people begin talking about the "law". To clarify this point: the law came in long after God's covenant with Abraham was established in the earth and, so, when we are talking about the law, there is the "Mosaic law", that is the law of God that He placed in the hands of His people to "expose" their sin - and reveal to them their "total inability" to carry it [the law] out in their "own strength". As the people of God then obeyed the words [instructions] that they were given this would enable them to experience the blessings of God. On the other hand when they disobeyed them then they would experience the "curse" of disobedience [Deuteronomy 28:1-15]. For us, as children of God today, the word "law", referred to here, means the entire Word of God - that is, the word that was given to men and inspired by the Holy

Spirit - whether written or spoken. We are commanded to take heed of ALL of the Word of God, and to not turn from that Word to the right or to the left - again, a type and symbol of the narrow path of perfect obedience. Then, says God, we shall have success wherever we go. Why? Because we shall be God-led and God-empowered in ALL things.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 4:11-16; Matthew 7:13-14;

FEBRUARY 3rd

IF THE CHILD OF GOD ENTERS INTO THE PLACE OF AN ABSOLUTE TRUST AND DEPENDENCE UPON THE FATHER AND HIS WORD THEN THEY ARE GOING TO SUCCEED AND BE PROSPEROUS

...."This book of the law shall not depart from your mouth, but you shall meditate an it day and night, so that you may be careful to do according to all that is written in it; for then you will make your way prosperous, and then you will have success".... Joshua 1:8 NASB

We are called to let NO unwholesome [unholy] word proceed from our mouth, but only such a word as is good for the edification of the hearer according to the need of the moment, that we might be vessels of God's grace to all who cross our path [Ephesians 4:29]. The way that we ensure obedience to this command is to meditate on the Word of God day and night. Every child of God must come to the deep realization that at any given moment they are either meditating upon the revealed Word of God [the mind of Christ] or the fear-filled lies of Satan [the mind of the flesh]. The word "meditate" in the Hebrew is the word "hagah" which means to think upon, to meditate, to ponder, to study, and to talk. From this definition it becomes very clear that what this word encompasses is that we are to "abide" in the Word of God - moment by moment, twenty four hours a day. In other words, the Word of God is to become our entire life, and we are to keep our attention "fixed" upon that holy Word - in whichever way we are led to by the Holy Spirit. The divine requirement of God is for every one of His children to both love Him and seek Him with ALL of their heart ALL of the time. If we truly desire to fulfill the fullness of the Father's purpose in our life and ministry then we must have a "revelation" of the fact that it is only through the living Word of God and the empowerment of the Holy Spirit that we can possibly adhere to this absolute command from on high. In this most critical hour, it is certain that if the child of God enters into the place of an absolute trust and dependence upon the Father and His Word THEN they are going to succeed and be prosperous. But if one continues to remain in a place wherein they continue to depend upon themselves [their "own" strength and understanding] then they are going to fail - and reap corruption and great darkness in their walk.

WORRY [ANXIETY] IS NOTHING MORE OR NOTHING LESS THAN MEDITATING ON THE LIES OF SATAN

Every Christian must come to the clear realization that it is the "sum total" of the words that they speak that causes them to experience the "fullness" of the glorious salvation that is theirs, in Christ, or remain under the influence of sin and the powers of darkness. Every word we

speak is either going to come into agreement with God and what He is seeking to accomplish or it is going to be in disagreement with His will. The Father's best for us is to live in His "absolute life" [Zoe] at ALL times - refusing, at all cost to ourselves, to remain in bondage to death in ANY of its forms. Up until this time, fear and worry have been prevalent in many areas of the church - even to the point where some will fight to justify their right to worry and live in fear and selfishness when, in reality, as children of God, they have no "right" to worry or fear. Worry is nothing more or nothing less than meditating on the lies of Satan and therefore, from this, we are able to see clearly that faith and trust in God are exactly the opposite: and that they are a product of meditating in His Word continually [Romans 10:17]. Let us be those who diligently pursue an "abiding" faith and trust in the Father and His Word in this most critical hour that we might be found rising above fear in all of its forms - at every turn.

Related Scriptures: 1 Corinthians 2:16; Luke 10:27; Colossians 3:1-3; Proverbs 3:5-6; Galatians 6:7-8; John 10:10;

FEBRUARY 4th

TO THE DEGREE WE FEED UPON THE WORD OF GOD - AND THUS ALLOW HIS LOVE TO BE SHED ABROAD IN OUR HEART - IT IS TO THAT DEGREE THAT ANY GROUND OF FEAR REMAINING SHALL BE REMOVED FROM OUR HEART

...."There is no fear in love; but perfect love casts out fear, because fear involves punishment, and the one who fears is not perfected in love".... 1 John 4:18 NASB

This scripture ties in perfectly with the scriptures that we looked at previously. As one feeds and meditates upon the Word of God continually the incorruptible seed of that holy Word enters into their heart and, thus, the Holy Spirit causes it to be revealed to them in just the way that is needed - according to the fullness of the Father's purpose. To the degree that one meditates upon the Word of God [and, thus, comes to trust in the Word of God] it is to that degree that the Holy Spirit will be enabled to continually shed the Father's love abroad in their heart. There is no fear in love, and we know that love casts out fear! Therefore, from this, we can see that to the degree we "feed" upon the Word of God - and, again, allow His love to be shed abroad in our heart - it is to that degree that any ground of fear remaining shall be removed from our heart. If we are diligent in our handling of God's Word day in and day out THEN not only will we be successful and prosper in all that we do, but there will also be no ground left for fear to work in our lives. If there still remains ground for fear within us then it is not for us to worry or get upset in any way - and, thus, be found "fearing the fear". It is for us to realize by faith and trust that as we go to the Word of God, and "allow" the love of God to be shed abroad in our heart, that that perfect love shall cast out any ground of fear that has surfaced.

TO THE DEGREE WE FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD OR WITH THE WORLD, IT IS TO THAT DEGREE THAT WE SHALL EITHER SOW TO THE SPIRIT OR SOW TO THE FLESH

As Christians, we must come to realize that "meditating" [dwelling] upon the things of this world will produce within us a strong desire to sow to the things of the flesh - and we know that sowing to the flesh will ALWAYS reap some form of death and darkness in our walk! But as we meditate upon the things above, and keep our eyes "fixed" upon Jesus it will create within us not only a clean heart, but also an attitude of sowing to the Spirit - which will, in turn, cause the absolute life of God to abide in us superabundantly to a continually greater degree. To the degree we fellowship with the Father and His Word or with the world, it is to that degree that we shall either "sow to the Spirit" or "sow to the flesh". If we sow to the flesh and repentance is not immediately forthcoming then, until it is, we shall feel a continually stronger pull towards sin, and "fellowship" with the world.

THE KEY TO SUCCESS IN THE TRUE CHRISTIAN LIFE IS TO BRING EVERY THOUGHT CAPTIVE...TO THE REVEALED WORD OF GOD

The key to success in the true Christian life is to bring EVERY thought captive - moment by moment [if necessary] - to the "revealed" Word of God. As the Christian brings every thought captive they will get stronger and stronger in their faith [not to mention receiving more and more revelation], and they will spontaneously seek to "sow" only to the Spirit of God in all things. If one truly desires to fulfil the fullness of the Father's purpose for their life and ministry then they MUST be found guarding their heart with ALL diligence at ALL times - continually avoiding that first step towards sin and the ways of the world [pride, selfishness, fear etc]. It is then - in this time of "guarding diligently" - that they will truly begin to experience the "fullness" of their inheritance in Christ. Again [and very important to remember], as one brings every thought captive to the Word of God, and as they bring every word and action in line with what the Father is calling them to do [in perfect obedience] then they shall become stronger and stronger in the Lord and, thus, the pull of sin and the desire to "conform" to the world and its ways shall decrease radically.

Related Scriptures: Romans 5:5; Galatians 6:7-8; Colossians 3:1-3; Hebrews 12:1-2; Psalm 51:10-13; John 10:10; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Proverbs 4:23;

FEBRUARY 5th

AS ONE TRULY DRAWS NEAR TO THE FATHER AND HIS WORD ALL THAT IS APART FROM CHRIST SHALL BE SEEN FOR WHAT IT TRULY IS BY THE FAITHFUL BELIEVER: DARKNESS, UNRIGHTEOUSNESS AND DECEPTION LEADING TO DEATH!

...."But He gives a greater grace. Therefore it says, "GOD IS OPPOSED TO THE PROUD, BUT GIVES GRACE TO THE HUMBLE." Submit therefore to God. Resist the devil and he will flee from you".... James 4:6-7 NASB

We experience the fullness of our salvation through the words that proceed forth out of our mouth. If we speak words of faith and love - words that are in accordance with the will of God

and the fullness of our precious covenant in Christ - then we shall indeed experience the fullness of our salvation. These wholesome words activate the law of the Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus in one's life. If, on the other hand, we allow "corrupt" [unwholesome - unholy] communication to proceed forth from our mouth then we shall remain under bondage to the law of sin and death. Until one truly tires of the "self-gratifying" pleasures, and the deceptive glare of the "world", they will continue to fix their hope and trust upon the lies of Satan [outward appearances and the lying thoughts that are their spontaneous by-product] rather than the reality [revelation] of God's Word [Will]. As one truly draws near to the Father and His Word ALL that is apart from Christ will surely be seen for what it truly is by the faithful believer: darkness, unrighteousness and deception - leading to death!

WE MUST CONTINUALLY SATURATE OUR HEART AND MIND WITH THE WORD OF GOD IN ORDER THAT EVERY WORD WHICH PROCEEDS OUT OF OUR MOUTH MIGHT BE FOUND IN PERFECT ACCORDANCE WITH THE HEART AND PLAN OF THE FATHER

How wondrous is this life of faith that we are called to! Thus, as faithful and obedient children of God we must ALWAYS be found seeking to lay aside EVERY ground of fear - in order that our faith might not be hindered in any way, and that we might continually experience the joy of the fullness of the wondrous salvation that is ours, in Christ. To the degree that we effectively resist Satan [and his schemes] it is to that degree that he shall be found fleeing continually before us in this hour! We must continually "saturate" our heart and mind with the Word of God in order that EVERY word that proceeds out of our mouth might be found in perfect accordance with the heart and plan of the Father. If the Christian is faithful to continually put the Word of God first in their life they will not be ignorant of Satan's schemes, and he will be given no opportunity to formulate and carry out a "successful" attack against them. Continual and victorious positioning in the Kingdom is the "choice" of every Christian! Once one makes the "quality decision" [a decision by an act of the will from which there is NO return to the former] to love God with ALL of their heart a different spiritual dynamic [resurrection power] begins to work [through the power of the Holy Spirit] in that one's life and ministry - causing them to "rise above" all that is apart from Christ, and to overcome in ALL things.

Related Scriptures: Romans 10:10; Ephesians 4:29; Romans 8:1-2; Malachi 3:16-4:3; Joshua 1:8; 2 Corinthians 2:11; Isaiah 54:17; Luke 10:27; Philippians 3:10-11; Revelation 17:14;

FEBRUARY 6th

THE FIVE AREAS THAT SATAN USES IN HIS ATTEMPT TO CONTROL THE CHILDREN OF GOD

[PART 1]

...."And He said to them, "Do you not understand this parable? And how will you understand all the parables? The sower sows the word. And these are the ones who are beside the road where the word is sown: and when they hear, immediately Satan comes and takes away the

word which has been sown in them. And in a similar way these are the ones on whom seed was sown on the rocky places, who, when they hear the Word, immediately receive it with joy; and they have no firm root in themselves, but are only temporary, then, when affliction or persecution arises because of the word, immediately they fall away. And others are the ones on whom seed was sown among the thorns; these are the ones who have heard the word, and the worries of the world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the desires for other things enter in and choke the word and it becomes unfruitful. And these are the ones on whom seed was sown on the good soil; and they hear the Word and accept it, and bear fruit, thirty, sixty, and a hundredfold"
Mark 4:13-20 NASB

From this scripture we are going to see the five areas which Satan uses in his attempt to control the children of God.

The five areas are:

1. afflictions;
2. persecution for the Word's sake;
3. the cares [worries] of the world;
4. deceitfulness of riches;
5. the lust for other things apart from God [self-desire];

It is through these five things that "all" of Satan's schemes against the children of God have their basis [open door]. In other words, when Satan comes against us - in order to separate us from the living Word of God, and remove that Word from our hearts - his plan will be formulated through at least one of these five areas. He may be attempting to try and cause one to take a thought for an affliction that he is attempting to lay on them - perhaps symptoms of physical illness. He may be trying to cause one to succumb to the persecution that will come for the Word's sake - and which shall befall everyone who is seeking to live a godly life in Christ Jesus [2 Timothy 3:12]. The problem is not found in the fact that these things come against us - for it is certain that Satan shall come against us in an attempt to "overcome" us. The key is: how will we handle it?

**THE CARES OF THE WORLD ARE THOSE THINGS WHICH ATTEMPT TO
DISTRACT US FROM OUR TRUE SPIRITUAL REALITY - THE WORD OF GOD AND
THE KINGDOM**

The cares of this world cause us to take anxious thoughts for our own sustenance in the earth - and, thus, they only serve to conform us to the pride and self-effort that dominates those who live in "fellowship" with the "world" through fear. In the area of the "cares of this world" the word that is used for care in the Greek is "merimna" which comes from the verb "merizo" which

means to draw in different directions, to distract. So then, the cares of the world are those things that attempt to distract us from our true spiritual reality - the Word of God and the Kingdom. The deceitfulness of riches is able to be used by Satan against us whenever we "maintain" a greater love for the "riches" of this present world rather than an "abiding" love for the Father and His Word [Luke 10:27]. The desire for "other" things - that is, those things that are apart from God [*the desire to be independent of (non dependent upon) God and, thus, unknowingly remain content in sin and rebellion*] - allows Satan to "remove" [cover up - smother] the Word of God from our heart - on an ongoing basis. Thus, if self-desire is "maintained" it will cause one to continually lean upon their "own" understanding [because of their hard-heartedness] rather than the Spirit of wisdom and revelation.

Related Scriptures: James 4:4; Proverbs 3:5-6; Ephesians 1:17-23;

FEBRUARY 7th

THE FIVE AREAS THAT SATAN USES IN HIS ATTEMPT TO CONTROL THE CHILDREN OF GOD

[PART 2]

...."And He said to them, "Do you not understand this parable? And how will you understand all the parables? The sower sows the word. And these are the ones who are beside the road where the word is sown: and when they hear, immediately Satan comes and takes away the word which has been sown in them. And in a similar way these are the ones on whom seed was sown on the rocky places, who, when they hear the Word, immediately receive it with joy; and they have no firm root in themselves, but are only temporary, then, when affliction or persecution arises because of the word, immediately they fall away. And others are the ones on whom seed was sown among the thorns; these are the ones who have heard the word, and the worries of the world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the desires for other things enter in and choke the word and it becomes unfruitful. And these are the ones on whom seed was sown on the good soil; and they hear the Word and accept it, and bear fruit, thirty, sixty, and a hundredfold".....
Mark 4:13-20 NASB

From this scripture we see the five areas which Satan uses in his attempt to control the children of God.

Again, the five areas are:

1. afflictions;
2. persecution for the Word's sake;
3. the cares (worries) of the world;

4. deceitfulness of riches;
5. the lust for other things apart from God (self-desire);

IF THE CHILD OF GOD IS FAITHFUL TO LOVE IN THE FACE OF EVERY ATTACK - AT ALL COST TO THEMSELVES - THEN SURELY THEY WILL ADVANCE IN THEIR SPIRITUAL WALK

Affliction [in the form of anything that we have already been redeemed from in Christ - sickness, poverty etc.] and persecution [for righteousness' sake] are geared to "wear down" the child of God over a period of time - with a view to keeping them in a weakened state spiritually. Disappointment, discouragement and, ultimately, disheartenment [an entire letting go of revelation knowledge through a heart-decision rooted and grounded in discouragement and unbelief] are the aims of the Evil One and his forces while the Father's aim when these attacks arise is for his children to continually resist the "affliction" until breakthrough [the "physical" manifestation] comes, and continually resist the persecution - through intimate fellowship with Him and prayer, and a continual blessing [love] of all those who are used by Satan to come against them. If the child of God is faithful to love [at ALL cost to themselves] in the face of EVERY attack then SURELY they will advance in their spiritual walk - all the time being perfectly prepared by the Holy Spirit to walk in the "fullness" of their Kingdom-position in Christ [on a daily basis].

AS WE LOVE THE LORD OUR GOD WITH ALL OF OUR HEART, THEN WE SHALL NOT SUCCUMB TO A LUST FOR OTHER THINGS

All of these areas are geared to distract us from keeping our eyes "fixed" [focused] on Jesus. But as we consistently choose to keep our eyes "fixed" on Jesus all of these things shall pass away before us - having been overcome by our faith. It is certain that Satan will indeed attempt to use these five areas to cause us to worry and fear, but as we diligently "maintain" the Word of God that has been "revealed" to our heart he and his forces will be stopped cold! In other words, as we obtain a revelation of the fact that "by His stripes we were healed", and when we understand and have a revelation of the fact that ALL those who seek to live godly lives in Christ Jesus will be persecuted, and when we understand that we are called to walk in love and pray for those who persecute us and to love our enemies, THEN every one of his attempts will be cut short and stopped! As we gain a revelation of the fact that we are to be anxious for nothing; as we gain a revelation of the fact that the love of money is the root of all evil - and, thus, become obedient in money matters [operating in a spirit giving rather than "hoarding" and selfishness] THEN we shall be enabled to walk above his schemes in that area. As we are diligently faithful and obedient to all of the commandments of God, and as we love the Lord our God with all of our heart, THEN we shall not succumb to a lust for other things - that is, a desire to be independent of Father and His will for our life and ministry, at ANY time.

REVELATION KNOWLEDGE IS THE KEY TO OVERCOMING SATAN IN ALL THINGS!

So again, from these things we are able to see clearly that "revelation knowledge" is the key to overcoming Satan in "all things"! That is precisely why Jesus said, that the gates of Hell will not stand against the revealed knowledge of God's Word [Matthew 16:18]. Because many children of God have not "received" the authority they have been given in Christ, they leave themselves wide open to attack by Satan when, in reality, he should be "constantly fleeing" before them in stark terror! We, as children of God and servants of the Lord Jesus Christ, have been given "all" authority - and as we take that authority we shall be found "controlling" and devastating Satan and his strongholds at every turn. The "only way" that he is able to control us is through fear. In other words, if we have no ground for fear to work within us then he can have no control over us!

Related Scriptures: Hebrews 12:1-2; Isaiah 53:4-5; 2 Timothy 3:12; Matthew 5:44; Philippians 4:6; 1 Timothy 6:10; Luke 10:27; James 4:7; Luke 10:19; 1 John 4:18;

FEBRUARY 8th

IT IS SATAN'S FIRST AND FOREMOST DESIRE TO INFLUENCE US TO ACT APART FROM THE WILL OF GOD

...."humble yourselves under the mighty hand of God, that He may exalt you at the proper time, casting all your anxiety on Him, because HE cares for you".... 1 Peter 5:6-7 NASB

One must never "keep on" casting their care upon the Lord - that is, cast their care of a certain situation or circumstance upon the Lord and then take it back again only to cast that same care on the Lord over and over. One must cast the whole of their care - in any situation that arises - upon the Lord and then, by faith [regardless of all physical circumstances], continue to "know" that God will cause them to emerge victorious in Christ. This points out the extreme importance of "bringing every thought captive" to the revealed knowledge of God's Word. For the failure to do so will SURELY allow Satan to retain a degree of control where our thought-life is concerned, and it is no secret that it is Satan's first and foremost desire to influence us to act and speak apart from the will of God. That is, to walk in selfishness and fear - thus violating the "law" of love.

WHEN WE GAIN A REVELATION OF THE FAITHFULNESS AND LOVE OF THE FATHER IN HIS DEALINGS WITH US IT ALLOWS US TO ADVANCE IN OUR SPIRITUAL GROWTH

As we go forth in obedience from faith to faith we are - through our continued obedience - "allowing" the Holy Spirit to remove ground of fear after ground of fear from within us. When we gain a revelation of the faithfulness and love of the Father in His dealings with us it leads us into an absolute trust in Him, and allows us to advance in our spiritual growth. It also keeps us continually in the place where we truly desire every ground of fear to be confronted quickly - wholly determined to replace the "lie" we had been believing with a revelation of the Word of

truth. It is through this "process" that those who are faithful come to the place wherein the lies of Satan will no longer have any serious affect upon their life and ministry. When the child of God walks in a very high degree of consecration - separated from the world and unto the Word of God [their heart being saturated with that Word] - they will SURELY come to the place wherein they are free from fear, and even though the spirit of fear may attempt to rise up against them, it will not find any ground "within" them.

WITHOUT THE POWER OF GOD'S WORD WITHIN THEIR HEART IN ABUNDANCE, THEY SHALL BE OVERCOME BY FEAR AND DARKNESS

As we continually keep our mind on the "things above" and continually saturate our heart with the Word of God, then each time an opportunity arises for us to be influenced by the "cares of this world", the Word of God that "fills" our heart will rise up and cast down any fear-filled thoughts that Satan attempts to influence us with. If the child of God remains in an unrenewed state of mind then, when a potentially fearful situation comes upon them, they will be "bombarded" [inundated] with the lies of Satan - and without the power of God's Word within their heart in abundance, they will be "overcome" by fear and darkness every time. We must understand that our entire life and ministry must be controlled by the power of God - through the "allowing" of the Holy Spirit to fill us and consume us with the love of God. For it is ONLY in this way that the Father is able to cause us to rise above all the "temporal" evil of this world - and, thus, continually live the overcoming life in Christ that is our heritage.

"inundate" - to cover by overflowing; flood; to overwhelm with abundance or excess;

Related Scriptures: 2 Corinthians 10:5; Ephesians 4:29; Romans 8:35-37; 1 John 4:18; Joshua 1:8; 2 Timothy 1:7; Colossians 3:1-3; Romans 12:1-2;

FEBRUARY 9th

IT IS OBEDIENCE [LOVE] THAT RELEASES THE ANOINTING

...."for though we walk in the flesh, we do not war according to the flesh, for the weapons of our warfare are not of the flesh, but divinely powerful for the destruction of fortresses. We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the knowledge of God, and we are taking every thought captive to the obedience of Christ".... 2 Corinthians 10:3-5 NASB

As one continually brings every thought captive to the obedience of Christ [Who is the Word of God] they will become "open and pure" vessels of God's life [love] and blessing to all those who cross their path - breathing life to a dying world and a "weakened" church in ALL that they say and do. It is obedience to the Word [Will] of God that releases the Anointing that abides within to meet the needs of the people. As the Christian gains a revelation of the "fact" that they have been freed from fear and that they are "called" to destroy the strongholds of Satan they, THEN, become pure vessels of the wisdom [revelation knowledge] that will bring down Satan's strongholds in the minds and hearts of the people - the very things that "allow" the Evil One to

keep them in bondage to fear, and therefore control them. To the degree that the child of God is controlled by fear, it is to that degree that they are controlled by Satan; to the degree that they are controlled by faith in God's Word, it is to that degree that they are controlled by the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love]. This is an "absolute" standard, and there is no middle ground!

NONE OF OUR WORDS OR ACTIONS SHOULD EVER BE MOTIVATED BY FEAR

None of our words or actions should EVER be motivated by fear but, rather, only by the love of God through faith in His Word. This is God's absolute standard for each one of us as we walk in this earth. We know that 2 Timothy 1:7 states that our Father did not give us a spirit of fear, but a Spirit of power and of love and of a sound mind. In light of these things, EVERY Christian must come to a deep realization that ANY continued reliance upon themselves only serves to put them into an ever-deepening bondage to a spirit of fear - while a continued reliance upon the Father and His Word puts them under the control of [in an ever-deepening fusion with] the Holy Spirit. Let us be those who continually put ourselves in the proper position to allow the Holy Spirit to "eradicate" any ground of fear that may still be found deep in the recesses of our heart. For it is time for a Glorious Church to arise - a Church that is free from fear and, thus, filled to overflowing with the love and life of God.

Related Scriptures: 2 Timothy 1:7; Acts 10:38; 1 John 4:18; John 10:10;

FEBRUARY 10th

IF ONE'S FIRST AND FOREMOST HEART-DESIRE IS NOT TO ACCOMPLISH THE FULLNESS OF GOD'S WILL, THEN THEY SHALL IN NO WAY BE ABLE TO DISCERN WHAT THEIR NEEDS ARE IN LIGHT OF THE TRUE KINGDOM-SERVICE THEY ARE CALLED TO

...."For all who are being led by the Spirit of God, these are sons of God. For you have not received a spirit of slavery leading to fear again, but you have received a Spirit of adoption as sons by which we cry out, Abba! Father! The Spirit Himself bears witness with our spirit that we are children of God, and if children, heirs also, heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ, if indeed we suffer with Him in order that we may also be glorified with Him".... Romans 8:14-17 NASB

I am firmly convinced that until the child of God has a revelation of the fact that they are exactly that: "a child of God" - and, thus, they begin to allow the Holy Spirit to develop a picture in their heart of the Heavenly Father as a trustworthy parent [a parent who continually meets their every need perfectly according to the fullness of His purpose for their life] then they are still going to attempt to sustain themselves in some way [through fear and self-effort]. It is the Father's deepest heart-desire for each and every one of His children to enter into the place of an absolute dependence upon Him - trusting Him as a little child would. As one "allows" the Holy Spirit to work in their heart, what then happens is that they come to the clear realization that they

are under the "Spirit of adoption" - and from that place they begin to gain a continually deeper revelation of the reality that they are indeed a child of God. With that revelation - and an ever-growing intimacy with the Father and His Word - comes the "true" knowledge that He is both willing and able to meet every one of their needs in the earth. But if one's first and foremost heart-desire is not to accomplish the "fullness" of God's will, THEN they shall, in no way, be able to discern what their "needs" are in light of the true Kingdom-service they are called to and, thus, they shall continue to live a life which seeks only to fulfil its own "lusts" [self-desire and self-agenda] apart from the will of God.

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 3:5-6;

FEBRUARY 11th

THE ONLY REASON A CHILD OF GOD IS HELD IN BONDAGE BY FEAR IS BECAUSE THEY HAVE A LACK OF REVEALED KNOWLEDGE OF GOD'S WORD

...."The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? The Lord is the defense of my life; whom shall I dread?".... Psalm 27:1 NASB

David is saying quite clearly here that the Lord alone is his light and his salvation - his all - and as he considers these facts he asks the questions "Whom shall I fear?...Whom shall I dread?" In other words, David had come to the realization that he had no reason to fear anything as he lived his life in the center of the Father's will. These questions are questions that every Christian must ask themselves and, in asking and seeking, come to the deep realization that they have no need to fear or worry - for indeed the Greater One resides within them [1 John 4:4]. The only reason a child of God is "held" in bondage by fear is because they have a "lack" of revealed knowledge of God's Word, and they have also failed to take the necessary steps in obedience to the Holy Spirit that would allow perfect love to both expose and cast out every ground of fear within them.

THERE ARE TIMES IN THE LIFE OF EVERY BELIEVER WHEN THEY MUST WALK THROUGH CIRCUMSTANCES THAT WILL CAUSE THEM TO PUT THEIR FAITH AND TRUST IN THE FATHER AND HIS WORD - ALONE

We must keep in mind as we study this portion of scripture that David walked "experientially" through great persecutions. He was pursued through the wilderness by Saul and his army. He was forced to hide in caves even though he had been "Anointed" king over Israel - and, yet, through all of these things he continued on - trusting God that His Word was true regardless of any circumstances he himself had experienced. It was in those "precious" times that David learned to depend entirely upon God. In the same way, there will come times in the life of every believer when they must walk through circumstances that will cause them to put their faith and trust in the Father and His Word - alone. It is as one consistently perseveres in these times - continually standing in faith [love and obedience] - that ALL ground for fear to work will be removed from their lives. To the degree that one "knows" the Father and His Word intimately, it

is to that degree that fear will be removed from their lives. So, therefore, if one is aware of ANY ground of fear remaining within them they need only seek the Father and His Word to a greater degree - and He will SURELY lead them and guide them into all [absolute] truth, and protect them and deliver them from ALL fear with a view to their entrance into the place of an abiding faith and trust in Him, alone.

Related Scriptures: Hosea 4:6a; 1 John 4:18; 2 Timothy 1:7;

FEBRUARY 12th

AS ONE IS FAITHFUL TO SPEAK THE APPROPRIATE PORTION OF GOD'S WORD THEN IT IS CERTAIN THAT THEIR "REALITY" WILL BE ACCORDING TO THE WORDS THAT THEY HAVE SPOKEN RATHER THAN THE CIRCUMSTANCES THAT SURROUND THEM

...."When evildoers came upon me to devour my flesh, my adversaries and my enemies, they stumbled and fell. Though a host encamp against me, my heart will not fear; though war arise against me, in spite of this I shall be confident".... Psalm 27:2-3 NASB

A great confession in the midst of adverse circumstances is "my heart will not fear!" - for as one confesses this they will continually "block" any attempt by a spirit of fear to get a grip upon them. As one confesses the fact that they refuse to fear, then they will not enter into fear - for in this act [step] of faith they will allow the Holy Spirit to come upon the scene and cause [empower] them to walk "above" their situation [spiritually-speaking]. If one will faithfully confess any of these scriptures that we have studied concerning faith and fear [particularly 2 Timothy 1:7] then they will learn how to walk above fear - regardless of ANY circumstance. As one is faithful to speak the appropriate portion of God's Word THEN it is certain that their "reality" will be according to the words that they have spoken rather than the circumstances that surround them.

Example:

"My heart will not fear! For my Father did not give me a spirit of fear but a Spirit of power, and of love and of a sound mind!"

As one confesses this [or any other portion of Scripture that the Holy Spirit leads them to] in the face of Satan's attempts to remove their dependence [trust] from upon the Word of God, THEN the faith of God will rise up within their heart, and they will keep Satan in a place of continually fleeing before them - as they continue to pursue the fullness of the Father's will for their life and ministry each day. Indeed, it is only through one's faith [trust] in God's Word that one is able to resist Satan. The fact of the matter is that by confessing that Word every time he rears his ugly head they will SURELY do him great harm where his strongholds are concerned while, at the same time, inflicting fear and torment on both he and his forces!

Related Scriptures: Romans 10:10; James 4:7; Revelation 20:10;

FEBRUARY 13th

ONE WHO TRULY ENTERS INTO CLOSE AND INTIMATE FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER GAINS A BUILT-IN DESIRE [A HUNGERING AND THIRSTING AFTER RIGHTEOUSNESS] TO KNOW HIM TO A CONTINUALLY GREATER DEGREE

...."One thing I have asked from the Lord, that I shall seek: that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the Lord".... Psalm 27:4 NASB

...."Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness, for they shall be satisfied".... Matthew 5:6 NASB

In Psalm 27:4 David gives us the key to what brought him to the place where he could make such a bold statement in the face of adversity as, "My heart will not fear" [verse 3]. David desired only to "know" the Lord, and to seek Him first in all things. He desired only to fellowship with Him, and to behold His ways. To truly know the Father is to desire to know Him more fully with each passing day. The one who truly enters into close and intimate fellowship with Him gains [by the empowerment of the Holy Spirit] a "built-in" desire to know Him to a continually greater degree [a hungering and thirsting after righteousness]. As one meditates the Word of God in the "secret" place of His presence [the "inner chamber"], His Word is revealed to their heart and they gain deep insight into His Holy nature. Again, it is from this place of an abiding intimacy that ALL ground of fear shall be removed from the heart of the believer.

AS ONE COMES TO RELY UPON THE WORD OF GOD ALONE, THEN THE FATHER SHALL TRULY BE ENABLED TO TAKE CARE OF ALL OUR NEEDS - AND CONTINUALLY DIRECT US IN THE PATHS OF RIGHTEOUSNESS

....*"For in the day of trouble He will conceal me in His tabernacle; in the secret place of His tent He will hide me; He will lift me upon a rock. And now my head will be lifted up above my enemies around me; and I will offer in His tent sacrifices with shouts of joy; I will sing, yes, I will sing praises to the Lord".... vs. 5-6*

The Father has lifted us up above all our enemies; He has seated us at His right hand in the Heavenly places with Christ. Indeed, we are in the "ascended position of victory" in Christ [more than conquerors], and as we continue on and pursue diligently the things of God [the will of God through faith and obedience] - keeping our eyes fixed on Jesus - THEN we shall be able to see and understand clearly that we need have NO fear at any time, regardless of circumstances.

Psalm 94:19 states:

....*"When my anxious thoughts multiply within me, Thy consolations delight my soul"....*

As one comes to rely upon the Word of God alone, THEN the Father will truly be "enabled" to take care of ALL our needs - and continually direct us in the paths of righteousness. It is also from this position of total reliance upon the revealed Word of God that we become partakers of the fullness of the ministry of the Holy Spirit - Who, among other things, is our Comforter and, indeed, the source of ALL of our divine empowerment [1 John 2:27]. Amen

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 1:17-23; Ephesians 2:4-6; Hebrews 12:1-2; Romans 8:31-39; Psalm 23:4; John 14:16-17; John 16:13;

FEBRUARY 14th

BELIEVING PRAYER

...."Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus. Finally, brethren, whatever is true, whatever is honorable, whatever is right, whatever is pure, whatever is lovely, whatever is of good repute, if there is any excellence and if anything worthy of praise, dwell on these things".... Philippians 4:6-8 NASB

We make our "desires" known to God through definite requests. "True prayer" is a product of filling our hearts with God's Word, which in turn enables God to conform our hearts to His, and reveal His will to us by the Holy Spirit through our spirit. As we are diligent to meditate in His Word day and night THEN godly desire [as opposed to self-desire] will continually rise up in our hearts. Then, as we speak those desires in "words" [that cause us to set ourselves in perfect agreement with that which the Father is already desirous of accomplishing in our lives] we enter the realm of "believing" prayer [Mark 11:23-24]. We must understand that we do not just utter any words but only those words that are given to us through the revelation and unction of the Holy Spirit. As we speak the words that God has given us, we thank Him for "already" having accomplished our deliverance, and we continue to call the things that do not yet exist in the "physical" realm as though they already did [Romans 4:17]. As we speak the words of God in the face of EVERY circumstance then whatever aspect of "salvation" is needed to deliver us will manifest itself in our lives.

THROUGH DILIGENT PRACTICE OF THESE PRINCIPLES ONE REACHES THE POINT WHERE THEY WOULD NOT DARE TO APPROACH ANY SITUATION IN ANY OTHER WAY

As we begin to release our faith in a situation where fear, anxiety, or worry are attempting to rise up [although the "physical" manifestation "outwardly" may not be resolved] we have the assurance that the peace of God - which passes [overrides] all understanding - shall come and guard our hearts and minds in Christ Jesus. Why? So that we can continue to release faith in the word that we are believing - and, thus, continue to "overcome" until the physical manifestation

comes in the "due" [fullness of] time. One cannot fail to inherit the blessing that is needed as these steps [faith and patience] are put into action. Through diligent practice of these principles one reaches the point where they would not dare to approach ANY situation in any other way - and that is precisely what the Father desires each one of His children to do. The whole key to the true Christian life is to keep our eyes "fixed" on Jesus - the Word of God - and to bring every thought captive to the "revelation" of that holy Word. As we are faithful to practice diligence in these things our mind shall continually be renewed, and through that renewing we shall begin to experience and live out a life which is devoid of fear [Ephesians 4:23-24]!

WHEN WE PRAISE GOD...WE ARE EXERCISING AN ABSOLUTE FAITH

When we praise God - believing we have ALREADY received all those things that we have sought for in prayer [having, of course, first gained a revelation of His Will] and, yet, the circumstances still seem to indicate that it will not come to pass - we are exercising an "absolute" faith. That is, a faith that is devoid of any dependence whatsoever upon the physical circumstances [or for that matter anything that is perceived through the five physical senses] and is, thus, dependent fully on the Word [Will] of God. The exercising of an absolute faith exerts tremendous pressure on all of the forces of Satan that are attempting to work against us - even to the point of inflicting "spiritual pain" upon them! As we exercise the force of faith - through our continual praise and confessing of God's Word [Will] - we cannot fail to inherit the blessing! It is NEVER a matter of being concerned with "time", it is a matter of believing - knowing that the Father's perfect purpose will be accomplished through us in the "fullness of time" [Galatians 4:4]. As we make the "quality decision" to believe God's Word ABOVE ALL ELSE we will truly learn how to receive from God, and we will become totally free to advance in our spiritual growth - from faith to faith and glory to glory [on a daily basis].

Related Scriptures: Joshua 1:8; Hebrews 6:12; Hebrews 10:36; Hebrews 12:2; 2 Corinthians 10:5; 2 Corinthians 3:17;

FEBRUARY 15th

ATTEMPTING TO MEET OUR NEEDS IN OUR OWN STRENGTH IS FUTILE AND SERVES ONLY TO ROB US OF THE TRUE SPIRITUAL LIFE WE HAVE IN CHRIST

...."And my God will supply all your needs according to His riches in glory in Christ Jesus".... Philippians 4:19 NASB

....""For this reason I say to you, do not be worried about your life, as to what you will eat or what you will drink; nor for your body, as to what you will put on. Is not life more than food, and the body more than clothing? Look at the birds of the air, that they do not sow, nor reap nor gather into barns, and yet your heavenly Father feeds them. Are you not worth much more than they? And who of you by being worried can add a single hour to his life? And why are you worried about clothing? Observe how the lilies of the field grow; they do not toil nor do they spin, yet I say to you that not even Solomon in all his glory clothed himself like one of these. But

if God so clothes the grass of the field, which is alive today and tomorrow is thrown into the furnace, will He not much more clothe you? You of little faith! Do not worry then, saying, 'What will we eat?' or 'What will we drink?' or 'What will we wear for clothing?' For the Gentiles eagerly seek all these things; for your heavenly Father knows that you need all these things. But seek first His kingdom and His righteousness, and all these things will be added to you. So do not worry about tomorrow; for tomorrow will care for itself. Each day has enough trouble of its own".... Matthew 6:25-34 NASB

I remember clearly the Lord saying to me one day many years ago, "I will meet all of your needs if you will allow Me to". At that time it really struck my thinking because He said, "if you ALLOW Me to" - which of course pointed out something in me which was not allowing Him to have His way in my life. As the Father dealt with me in those areas I learned to step aside in EVERY circumstance and, thus, allow HIM to meet my needs. He was faithful to continually show me where to apply my faith - thus allowing Him to supply "all". Attempting to meet our needs in our own strength is futile and serves only to rob us of the true "spiritual life" we have, in Christ. After one's mind is renewed to God's way of thinking in this area it becomes very hard for them to continue on in their own strength - knowing that they will have chosen to walk in less than the Father's best for them [and, indeed, for all those who cross their path]. If the child of God does not learn to choose the Father's best in ALL things then, ultimately, they shall surely experience "Satan's worst".

THE FATHER IS ALWAYS FAITHFUL TO SHOW THE FRUIT OF OUR SPIRITUAL GROWTH TO US AS WE TRAVEL ON FROM FAITH TO FAITH AND GLORY TO GLORY

We must come to the place wherein we refuse to take a thought from our "own" understanding - and be found seeking the Father and His Wisdom at ALL times. As we are faithful to develop this attitude - an attitude that is only developed through a continued diligence in bringing every thought captive to the revealed Word of God - we shall be found to have built our entire life and ministry upon the solid foundation: which is Christ. We can liken our spiritual growth in the Christian life to watching a tree grow. If we attempt to "see" the growth in the tree day by day then it will "seem" to us that it is not growing at all, but if we depart from that place and return at a certain time in the future we shall surely see the growth in the tree. In knowing that we are to keep our eyes fixed on the things that are not seen, rather than on the things which are seen [2 Corinthians 4:18] we must proceed on, moment by moment in faith, knowing that the Father shall surely provide the "increase" in our life and ministry - spirit, soul, body and financially. Regardless of what it may "seem" like at times the Father is ALWAYS faithful to show the fruit of our spiritual growth to us as we travel on - from faith to faith, obedience to obedience and glory to glory.

OUR GOD IS AN ABSOLUTE GOD AND HE REQUIRES AN ABSOLUTE SURRENDER AND AN ABSOLUTE OBEDIENCE

Again, the Father desires to take the "full responsibility" for our sustenance in this earth

and, thus, we rob Him of the pleasure that He derives from blessing us if we refuse to depend upon Him for ALL things. One can imagine what it would be like if an earthly parent were attempting to bless their children and they kept refusing the blessing because of an "assurance" in their own thinking of their ability to meet their own needs. One can see clearly that such actions have their root in pride. Pride will ALWAYS prevent us from receiving the blessings of God, and it is certain that to the degree that one depends upon themselves it is to that degree that they will not be able to receive from God. So if we are in a position where we are finding it difficult to receive things from God it may just point out some "ground" within us that needs to be fully exposed, and removed by the power of the Holy Spirit. We need to cast ALL of our burdens and care and worry - and every desire we have to lean on our own understanding - upon the Father. The Word of God states, "Love the Lord your God with ALL your heart" and, it is also written, "Trust in the Lord with ALL your heart, and do not lean on your own understanding" [Luke 10:27; Proverbs 3:5-6]. Our God is an absolute God, and He requires an absolute surrender and an absolute obedience. If we settle for anything less than a perfect obedience to this Divine Requirement then we will SURELY find ourselves settling for less than what the Father has provided for us, in Christ. As we faithfully seek to abide in that place of an absolute surrender we must ALWAYS remember that what God commands us to do is for our greatest good [greatest eternal benefit] - always!

Related Scriptures: Romans 12:1-2; 1 Peter 5:5b-7; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Hebrews 12:10;

FEBRUARY 16th

THE TEACHING OF CHRIST

...."And now I ask you, lady, not as writing to you a new commandment, but the one which we have had from the beginning, that we love one another. And this is love, that we walk according to His commandments. This is the commandment, just as you have heard from the beginning, that you should walk in it. For many deceivers have gone out into the world, those who do not acknowledge Jesus Christ as coming in the flesh. This is the deceiver and the antichrist. Watch yourselves, that you might not lose what we have accomplished, but that you may receive a full reward. Anyone who goes too far and does not abide in the teaching of Christ, does not have God; the one who abides in the teaching, he has both the Father and the Son".... 2 John 1:5-9 NASB

The "teaching of Christ" is defined as the principles of Christ [the Kingdom of Heaven] - as revealed by the Holy Spirit. All the deceptions, all the lies, indeed, all those things that are designed to draw us away from God are found in the "world". Therefore, when a believer "maintains" a fear of being deceived, it is because they have, in some way, remained in heart-fellowship with the world. Because of these things, it is certain that they need to begin to humble themselves before God on a daily basis - thus, allowing the Holy Spirit to both expose and remove the "idols" that they, themselves, have raised up in their lives. An idol is defined as being anything or anyone that we place ahead of our love of God - anything or anyone that is given pre-eminence over [occupies] the place due only to Him. We must see [gain a revelation of] in this

most critical hour the importance of removing ourselves from any fellowship with the world and its ways [fear, pride, rebellion, inbelief etc.]. For it is certain that as we begin to "abide" in the Word [and allow the Word to abide in us], God will be enabled to reveal to our heart an abundance of truth and revelation so that we might "walk above" ALL the darkness of this present "world system" - with both feet planted firmly in the Kingdom.

Related Scriptures: 1 Peter 5:5b-8; James 4:4; Ephesians 1:17-23;

FEBRUARY 17th

WE MUST KNOW AND HAVE EXPERIENCED THE "LIVING CHRIST"

...."The word of God is living and active and sharper than any two-edged sword, and piercing as far as the division of soul and spirit, of both joints and marrow, and is able to judge the thoughts and intentions of the heart".... Hebrews 4:12 NASB

Every believer must have a deep revelation of the fact that the Word of God is the most powerful force [John 1:14] in this whole universe. Before one will truly draw near to the Word of God in the way that they need to, they must believe that God "is" [exists] - and that he is a rewarder of all those who seek Him. We must know [through revelation] and have experienced the "living" Christ. There are many children of God walking around who act as if Jesus is still dead and, thus, they treat Him as a "story-book figure" who lived some two-thousand years ago. As one gains a deeper revelation of the fact that the Word is indeed living and active and, as they fill their hearts with that Word, THEN that Word is able to divide within them the things that are of the S[s]pirit and those things that are of the soul - and they shall be "renewed" continually to the point where they are able to discern between what is truly good [righteous] and what is truly evil [unrighteous]. But to do this one must make a "quality decision" to draw near [submit] to God and resist Satan continually - for it is certain that he will try everything in his power [fear, darkness etc.] to keep us separated from the Word of God. He knows that the "indwelling" Word will empower us to rise above [keep us separate] from sin, and any fear that might attempt to arise within us. In other words, the Word of God will separate us from anything that Satan is able to use against us and [that Word - Wisdom] will, in turn, empower us to wage war against him and his forces.

IT IS ONLY "SELFISHNESS" [PRIDE] THAT WILL CAUSE ONE TO "MAINTAIN" FEAR

The provision that God has made for us to be renewed in our mind is simple, but without diligence in our obedience towards God and His Word, then "ground" will remain within us for Satan to influence [control] our lives in some way, and it is certain that that "influence" [if allowed to continue] will prevent us from fulfilling God's will for our life and ministry. Therefore, to the degree that one truly loves God and seeks to obey Him, it is to that degree that Satan and his evil influence will be overcome on a continual basis [Isaiah 54:14-17]. In reality, one can in no way blame Satan [or God] for their bondage, but only their own impure motivation

of heart towards the Father - due to their failure to make His Word the "top priority" in their lives. It is only "selfishness" that will cause one to "maintain" fear and, thus, hinder the Anointing which abides within them. Once again, the importance of having a deep revelation of the fact that we have not been given a spirit of fear, but a Spirit of power and of love and of a sound mind [2 Timothy 1:7] must be indelibly written on the heart of all those who would truly serve God. We choose which "spirit" we will be controlled by - the Holy Spirit or evil spirits! As we draw near to God on a daily basis and, thus, come to abide in His Word ANY thought that proceeds forth from the old nature will be exposed and shown for what it is. And the Father will, in turn, lead us into [and renew us to] a revelation of the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart. In reality, this is how we become conformed to the image of "His dear Son". This is also how we are empowered to have the same attitude in us as is in Jesus - an attitude and empowerment that causes us to live the life of the Cross, and allows the Anointing of God to flow through us unhindered [without measure - according to the highest purpose of the Father in any given moment] [Philippians 2:3-11]!

Related Scriptures: Hebrews 11:6; Joshua 1:8; Romans 12:1-2; Hebrews 5:14; James 4:7; 1 John 2:27;

FEBRUARY 18th

WE NEED TO PUT THE FATHER'S PRIORITIES FIRST IN OUR LIVES!

...."You will guard him and keep him in perfect and constant peace whose mind [both its inclination and its character] is stayed on You, because he commits himself to You, leans on You and hopes confidently in You. So trust in the Lord - commit yourself to Him, lean on Him, hope confidently in Him - forever; for the Lord God is an everlasting rock - the rock of ages".... Isaiah 26:3-4 Amplified Translation

As we set our mind on the things above and keep our eyes "fixed" on Jesus; as we bring every thought captive to the obedience of Christ; and as we love the Lord our God with our whole heart; the Father will guard us and keep us through the Anointing that abides within us [the Holy Spirit]. And, through the entire provision that has been made for us, in Christ, He will keep us in perfect and continual peace. In this place, we will have the constant assurance that we are in "the palm of His hand" - and, because of these things, ALL of our security will be found in Him. As the child of God is transformed by the renewing of their mind, and as the thoughts and intentions of Father's heart are revealed to their heart [to a continually deeper degree with each passing day] they are THEN able to understand the wonderful provision that has been made for them to walk as overcomers in this earth - and, thus, that one will begin to experience the "fullness" of their salvation [inheritance]. For the first time in their lives many will begin to do the true "works" of God [walk in His will], and represent the Lord Jesus Christ "perfectly". We need to put God's priorities first! Many people seek to have the power of God working in their lives in order to do the "greater works" that Jesus said we would do [John 14:12], but they do not realize that they must first remove [in obedience to - and by the power of - the Holy Spirit] all those things from their lives [impure motivations] that are a hindrance to the flow of the Holy

Spirit within them.

WITHOUT A DEEP CONSECRATION TO THE WORD OF GOD ONE CANNOT HAVE THE POWER OF GOD WORKING "EFFECTIVELY" IN THEIR LIFE AND MINISTRY - MAKE THE FIRM DECISION TO BRING "EVERY" THOUGHT CAPTIVE!

They need to understand that without a deep consecration to the Word of God they cannot have the power of God working "effectively" in their lives - or in the lives of others, through them. If one continues to "fellowship" with the world and, thus, "maintains" the desire to do things apart from God in the "power" of their own understanding, they will shut off the flow of the Holy Spirit through them and, thus, they shall not be enabled to administer the Life of God and the Wisdom of God to all those who cross their path. So as we make the firm decision to bring EVERY thought captive to the "revealed" Word of God, it is then that we are on the road to having all ground for fear removed from us, and we shall begin to operate in absolute faith at all times. And, as we release our faith on the words that have proceeded forth from our mouth by the unction of the Holy Spirit, THEN the anointing that is upon those words shall cause the Life [Love] of God to be manifested in the earth - and all these things will surely lead us into the "reality" of the spotless and unblemished Church of Jesus Christ, a Church that truly represents Him in ALL of Her ways - proclaiming the will of the Father in all that She says and does.

Related Scriptures: Colossians 3:1-3; Hebrews 12:1-2; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Luke 10:27; 1 John 4:18; Ephesians 5:27;

FEBRUARY 19th

THERE ARE NO SHORTCUTS WHEN THERE IS ONLY ONE PATH!

...."Enter through the narrow gate; for the gate is wide and the way is broad that leads to destruction, and there are many who enter through it. For the gate is small and the way is narrow that leads to life, and there are few who find it".... Matthew 7:13-14 NASB

There is no "shortcut" to walking in an absolute faith [love] and perfect obedience in ALL things. If we are going to truly serve God in ALL that we do, and if every word that proceeds out of our mouth is going to be in accordance with the will of God; and if we are going to "allow" the Anointing - which abides within us - to flow freely, THEN we are going to have to do things the way that the Father desires us to do them for there is no other way apart from Christ - the Anointed One and His Anointing - that the Father deems righteous! As one truly begins to seek out the Word [Will] of God concerning the life of holiness [righteousness] that they are called to live in this earth, and as one truly consecrates themselves unto the Lord and begins to walk in perfect obedience [and, thus, truly represent Jesus Christ] THEN they shall understand clearly that God's commandments, and indeed every aspect of His will [Word], are for our greatest good ALWAYS and, thus, they shall lay down any sin and disobedience that has been retained through fear and unbelief - and the "self-desire" that it "fuels". Let us be those who are found trusting

God with ALL of our heart in this hour. For in this way, we shall surely enter into the perfect liberty that is ours in Christ - a perfect liberty that will free us up to enter into our true "Kingdom-position", and fulfil our precious destiny in Christ.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 4:29; 1 John 2:27; John 15:5; Hebrews 12:10; Proverbs 3:5-6; 2 Corinthians 3:17;

FEBRUARY 20th

THE WISDOM OF GOD HAS CHOSEN THE "CROSS"

...."For the word of the cross is foolishness to those who are perishing, but to us who are being saved it is the power of God. For it is written, "I WILL DESTROY THE WISDOM OF THE WISE, AND THE CLEVERNESS OF THE CLEVER I WILL SET ASIDE." Where is the wise man? Where is the scribe? Where is the debater of this age? Has not God made foolish the wisdom of the world? For since in the wisdom of God the world through its wisdom did not come to know God, God was well-pleased through the foolishness of the message preached to save those who believe. For indeed Jews ask for signs and Greeks search for wisdom; but we preach Christ crucified, to Jews a stumbling block and to Gentiles foolishness, but to those who are the called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God and the wisdom of God".... 1 Corinthians 1:18-24 NASB

The wisdom of God has chosen the Cross [and the "foolishness" of that Cross] to destroy the impact that Satan has had upon mankind throughout the ages - and to redeem us entirely from all of the manifestations of the law of sin and death. As we learn to "rest" in God and, also, learn to bring every thought captive to His Word, THEN our mind comes into that place where we no longer have to strive and strive to come up with an answer or a solution in our own strength - but rather, we simply "allow" the Holy Spirit to reveal the wisdom of God to us in our inner man [spirit]. It is as we "allow" this constant renewing process to take place that we shall truly understand the simplicity and the absoluteness of the true Christian life. Because of this deeper understanding [revelation] all of the thoughts that were a product of fellowship with the world shall dissipate and our thoughts shall become clear and concise - always being conformed to the perfect will of God. We have talked about the need to separate ourselves from any heart-fellowship with the world - that is, anything in our heart that is more toward the world and its system than it is toward God - for this constitutes "idolatry". We have talked about the fact that the "whole world" lies in the power of the Evil One, and that we are not to love or cherish the world and the things therein. We know that all those things that are of the spirit of anti-Christ are confined to this world and to the "heavens" just above the physical earth, and we also know that many imposters have gone out into the world in an attempt to deceive us. We know that there is no truth in Satan, and we know that we need to have our minds renewed, in order that we come into perfect conformity with the will of God and the mind of Christ. Therefore, in having a revelation of these things let us be found faithful to set ourselves to a perfect obedience - for in this way we will surely be found to be living the life of the Cross [obedience unto the death of the self-life] to the greatest glory of God in all things.

Related Scriptures: Romans 8:1-2; Hebrews 3:11-19; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Romans 12:1-2; James 4:4; 1 John 2:15; 1 John 5:21; 1 John 5:19;

FEBRUARY 21st

"IF YOU ABIDE IN MY WORD"

...."If you abide in My Word, then you are truly disciples of Mine; and you shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free".... John 8:31-32 NASB

One of the first revelations the believer will receive when they are truly seeking God from a pure heart will be to separate themselves from the "world" - and unto the Word [Will] of God. Many people quote verse 32, "You shall know the truth and the truth shall make you free", but they ignore the first part of that instruction which says, "If you abide in My Word". In other words, if you make your "home" in My Word, THEN you are truly disciples of Mine and it is THEN that you shall come to know the truth and that [revealed - "known"] truth will set you free [empower you to enter into the perfect liberty that is your inheritance, in Christ].

....*"They answered Him, "We are Abraham's offspring, and have never yet been enslaved to anyone; how is it that you say, you shall become free?" Jesus answered them, "Truly, truly I say to you, everyone who commits sin is the slave of sin. And the slave does not remain in the house forever; the Son does remain forever. If therefore the Son shall make you free, you shall be free indeed. I know that you are Abraham's offspring; yet you seek to kill Me, because My Word has no place in you".... vs.33-37*

Jesus, through a "word of knowledge", is looking into their hearts, and He clearly perceives in their hearts that Satan is attempting to work through them to kill Him - and because their hearts are hardened towards God, His words have no place in them.

....*"I speak the things which I have seen with My Father; therefore you also do the things which you heard from your father." They answered and said to Him, "Abraham is our father." Jesus said to them, "If you are Abraham's children, do the deeds of Abraham. But as it is, you are seeking to kill Me, a man who has told you the truth, which I heard from God; this Abraham did not do. You are doing the deeds of your father". They said to Him, "We were not born of fornication; we have one Father, even God." "If God were your Father, you would love Me; for I proceeded forth and have come from God, for I have not even come on My own initiative, but He sent Me. Why do you not understand what I am saying? It is because you cannot hear My word".... vs.38-43*

The reason they could not hear His word was because of the rebellion and idolatry in their heart, and it will be the same for anybody in this last hour who "allows" their heart to be hardened towards the Father and His Word by remaining in heart-fellowship with the world - and its fear-filled and "religious" ways. They will not be able to "hear" His Word or discern His voice - and NEVER has it been more "imperative" for the child of God to hear the voice of the Holy

Spirit, than in this last hour.

Related Scriptures: 2 Corinthian 3:17;

FEBRUARY 22nd

WE NEED TO "SATURATE" OUR HEARTS WITH THE WORD OF TRUTH IN THIS HOUR

...."You are of your father the devil, and you want to do the desires of your father. He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth, because there is no truth in him. Whenever he speaks a lie, he speaks his own nature; for he is a liar, and the father of lies. But because I speak the truth, you do not believe Me. Which one of you convicts me of sin? If I speak truth, why do you not believe Me? He who is of God hears the words of God; for this reason you do not hear them, because you are not of God".... John 8:44-47 NASB

In 1 John we read of the "lusts of this world" [and the things which are characteristic of the world system] and some of the characteristics of the old nature - that is, the fallen nature of man [the mind of Satan, the nature of Satan] that was inherited by Adam [mankind] at the Fall. We now, as believers, have the mind of Christ, but we need to "saturate" our hearts with the Word of God for we are going to have to bring every one of our thoughts captive to a revelation of that Word - keeping our eyes fixed upon the things above and fixed upon Jesus - in order for us to be "renewed" in our minds to the degree that we shall be enabled to see "all" things through the eyes of God. God is faithful and He is both willing and able to bring these things to pass in our lives as we open our heart to receive all that He has for us. We can see clearly two things here in this passage:

1. There is no truth in Satan, so therefore we can know that there is no element of truth in his "world system" [the antichrist system].
2. Therefore, if we remain in "fellowship with the world" we are already on a foundation of deception and lies, and we will not find any light or truth [revelation] as long as our "heart" remains there.

THE SOLE AND FINAL AUTHORITY IN OUR LIVES MUST BE THE WORD OF GOD AND THE ANOINTING, WHICH ABIDES WITHIN US

When one's senses are "trained" to discern both good and evil [Hebrews 5:14] THEN they will be empowered by the Holy Spirit to see clearly the reciprocal action of Satan's lie as it stands opposite to [is a counterfeit of] God's truth. But it is most important that we NOT allow ourselves to come into any kind of "dependence" upon our "own" understanding through the pursuit of self-desire - for the sole and final authority in our lives MUST ALWAYS be the Word of God, and the Anointing, which abides within us. There are many ways in which Satan is enabled to lure a child of God towards the "world" IF their hearts are not wholly given to God for His purposes,

and if His wisdom is not cherished above ALL else. There are two types of wisdom. There is the "darkened" wisdom of this world, and there is the "revealed" wisdom [knowledge] of God, and whichever one we cherish in our heart - that is the wisdom which we are going to live by. It must be clearly understood that the latter leads to light and life and the former leads to darkness and destruction. Therefore, we need to have our minds renewed to the wisdom of God so that we can say with the apostle Paul that "we have the mind of Christ" - and not only that we have the mind of Christ, but also that we are "operating" [abiding] in that Mind [divine Wisdom]. As believers fellowship with the world they leave themselves open to "darkened knowledge" [counterfeit "revelation"]. We must all come to a deep realization [revelation] of the fact that anything that proceeds from the mind of Satan is a lie and is contrary to the Truth - his only purpose being, to lead people away from the Truth [the Word] and into a deep dependence upon themselves [thus allowing him to retain "control" of their lives].

IF WE KEEP OUR EYES FIXED ON THE "THINGS BELOW" THEN WE SHALL BE DRAWN INTO AN AREA OF FALSE HOPE - AN AREA WHEREIN A STRONG DESIRE TO DISCERN ALL THROUGH OUR FIVE "PHYSICAL" SENSES IS STRENGTHENED

There is NO truth in him and, therefore, we must seek to discern "all" things through the eyes of God and the mind of Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing]. If we keep our eyes fixed on the "things below" then we shall be drawn into an area of false hope - an area wherein a strong desire to discern all through our five "physical" senses is strengthened. We must in no way put any hope or trust in anything that proceeds from, or is part of, the world system of Satan, for regardless of how good it may "look", it has no eternal value whatsoever and, along, with all of the other things in the "system" is perishing rapidly. All the things of the temporal realm are "changeable" [subject to corruption] whereas all of the things of God are eternal. Therefore, to place our faith on anything other than the revealed knowledge of God's Word is foolishness - for that which looks secure to us may not even exist in a short time! Therefore, let us be found exercising our faith solely upon the revealed knowledge of God's Word and, thus, allow that Word to become the "anchor of our soul". As we allow our minds to be renewed, and thus put ourselves in a position to be a partaker of the mind of Christ, THEN we will come to a full understanding of that which constitutes to us, "fellowship with the world" - that is, those things that hinder our walk with God. This whole area of what is considered heart-fellowship with the world comes down to this one point: do we love the Lord our God with our whole heart [with every fibre of our being] or do we still have things in our lives that we have "allowed" to steal the affections of our heart. Those children of God who remain in fellowship with the world in this last hour will not be able to discern those who are truly of God and those who are not - and this is indeed a serious matter! For it is certain that it will not go well with those who have allowed themselves to be used by Satan and His forces to hinder the true work of God [2 Timothy 2:26].

Related Scriptures: Joshua 1:8; Romans 8:6-7; 1 Corinthians 2:16; 1 John 2:27; John 10:10; Luke 11:35; Colossians 3:1-3; Luke 10:27;

FEBRUARY 23rd

IF WE SEEK TO DO ANYTHING APART FROM CHRIST THEN WE SHALL NOT EXPERIENCE LIFE

...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God"....
Colossians 3:1-3 NASB

It is written in Hebrews 12:1-2, "Let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus". If we are truly going to keep our eyes "fixed" on Jesus then we are going to have to keep our eyes fixed on the place where He is - seated at the right hand of God [Ephesians 1:17-23].

....*"Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth".... vs.2*

The cross-reference in verse 2 for the word "set" says "be intent on", and so we are given a very strong indication that we are to fix ourselves steadfastly upon the "things above" [the Kingdom], and not let anything distract us or deter us from keeping our mind fixed on them - and NOT on the things that are "below" [the world]. Since we have died with Christ we no longer have the desire to seek after the things of the world IF we truly believe that we have been crucified with Christ [Galatians 2:20]. But if we allow the "old man" and all of the selfish desires contained therein to rise up through our unbelief, THEN we shall find ourselves seeking after things in the world and will not keep our minds on the things above.

....*"For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God. When Christ, who is our life, is revealed, then you also will be revealed with Him in glory".... vs.3-4*

We must realize that all of our life [love, light wisdom etc.] is "in Christ"! If we seek to do anything apart from Christ then we shall not experience life, but rather death and corruption in our walks - in some form. This is precisely why the Word of God states, sow to the Spirit and you shall reap life, sow to the flesh and you shall reap corruption and death [Galatians 6:8].

....*"Therefore consider the members of your earthly body as dead to immortality, impurity, passion, evil desire, and greed, which amounts to idolatry. For it is on account of these things that the wrath of God will come".... vs. 5-6*

In this last hour, those children of God who refuse, in their rebellion and hardness of heart, to love the Lord their God with their whole heart - that is, to obey Him, and walk in faith in all things [and who have thus allowed "immorality", "impurity", "passion", "evil desire" and "greed" to be manifested in their lives] shall indeed experience the wrath [judgement] of God. If we are "allowing" any of these things to get a grip on our lives then we shall "set ourselves" in a place wherein the judgements of God MUST fall. There are many children of God who believe that because they are "under grace" that they are still able to go and do anything that they desire to do.

No! Grace is accessed by faith [Romans 5:1-2] - and we are under grace in order that we might be empowered to do those things that God has called us to do. Every Christian must come to a clear realization [gain a revelation] that we must remain under the Covenant that we have with the Father, in Christ. For without the protecting cover of the Blood of Jesus, we leave ourselves in a "vulnerable position" to Satan. Let us be those who are found keeping our eyes fixed on the "things above" - for in doing so we shall surely be in the proper spiritual positioning to crush Satan and his forces under our feet wherever we are sent - setting many captives free in the process.

Related Scriptures: Galatians 5:24; John 15:5; Luke 10:27; 1 Peter 4:17; Malachi 4:3; Romans 16:20; Acts 10:38;

FEBRUARY 24th

"TRUE" KNOWLEDGE

...."For if we go on sinning wilfully after receiving the knowledge of the truth, there no longer remains a sacrifice for sins".... Hebrews 10:26 NASB

As we study the scriptures, we shall begin to understand more clearly the need for us to remove the sin from our lives, and forsake the world and its ways - thus putting ourselves in a position wherein our minds are continually being renewed to the "true" knowledge or "exact" knowledge of God.

1 John 5:18 states:

...."We know that no one who is born of God sins;" [that is deliberately or wilfully practices sin] but he who was born of God keeps him and the evil one does not [cannot] touch him [influence one's heart away from the will of God]"....

It is very important for each one of us to have a deep revelation of these words and what they mean to us. Again, Hebrews 10:26 states:

...."For if we go on sinning wilfully after receiving the knowledge of the truth, there no longer remains a sacrifice for sins"....

This is indeed a very solemn word and we need to give our full attention to it.

A SEVERE WARNING TO THE PEOPLE OF GOD!

...."But a certain terrifying expectation of judgement, and the fury of a fire which will consume the adversaries".... vs.27

Who is considered an adversary of God? Satan and all those who are "aligned" with him -

in thought [mind-sets] and in word and deed. The very name "Satan" means adversary, so all those things that are aligned with him are considered by God to be in opposition to Him.

...."Anyone who has set aside the law of Moses dies without mercy on the testimony of two or three witnesses. How much severer punishment do you think he will deserve who has trampled underfoot the Son of God, and has regarded as unclean the Blood of the covenant by which he was sanctified, and has insulted the Spirit of grace? For we know Him who said, "Vengeance is Mine, I will repay". And again, "the Lord will judge His people". It is a terrifying thing to fall into the hands of the living God".... vs.28-31

As we take this portion of scripture into the broader context of the letter to the Hebrews, we begin to see clearly that this letter was written to a group of people who were in a "backslidden state", and were moving away from God. As we meditate upon this severe warning to God's people let us put ALL of those things in our lives that are not of God, aside, and continue on with God, realizing that then [and only then] shall we be fully protected under the glorious Covenant we have with the Father, in Christ - and only then shall we be cleansed "continually" by the precious Blood of Jesus. We know that as God is raising up a "spotless and unblemished" Church in this last hour, we are called to walk in "sinless perfection" [in an absolute faith and perfect obedience] - having been [and continuing to be] cleansed from "all" defilement of flesh and spirit [2 Corinthians 7:1]. Most importantly we, as true seekers, must come to "know" that it is the Anointing that abides within us [the Holy Spirit] - Who empowers us to accomplish ALL of these things.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 5:27; 1 John 1:9; 1 John 2:27;

FEBRUARY 25th

EVERY WORD THAT IS SPOKEN BY A CHILD OF GOD THAT IS NOT IN PERFECT ACCORDANCE WITH THE REVEALED KNOWLEDGE OF GOD'S WORD IS A LIE!

...."And in them you also once walked, when you were living in them. But now you also put them all aside: anger, wrath, malice, slander and abusive speech from your mouth. Do not lie to one another, since you laid aside the old self with its evil practices and have put on the new self who is being renewed to a true knowledge according to the image of the One who created Him...a renewal in which there is no distinction...but Christ is all in all".... Colossians 3:7-11 NASB

Every word that is spoken by a child of God that is not in perfect accordance [in spirit] with the revealed knowledge of God's Word is a lie! We are being renewed to a true knowledge; we are being renewed to see as God sees, and think as God thinks - that we might come to the place wherein we are truly one with God in ALL of our words and actions - having given our heart "wholly" to Him. Let us be those who are found pursuing the "true" Christian life in this most glorious hour for the fullness of time is upon us, and the Father's plan is unfolding in an accelerated manner. No one will want to miss that which is about to happen in the midst of all

those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom - those who are continually seeking to be righteously motivated in all things. For we are about to experience the greatest outpouring of the Spirit of God that this earth has ever seen - the spontaneous by-product of that being a breathing, living "spotless and unblemished Church that will truly turn the world upside down in its remaining time in the earth!

Related Scriptures: 1 Corinthians 2:16; Luke 10:27; Matthew 6:33; Ephesians 5:27;

FEBRUARY 26th

THE IMPORTANCE OF CASTING "ALL" OF OUR CARE ON THE FATHER

...."Rejoice in the Lord always; again I will say, rejoice! Let your forbearing spirit be known to all men. The Lord is near. Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension, shall guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus. Finally, brethren, whatever is true, whatever is honourable, whatever is right, whatever is pure, whatever is lovely, whatever is of good repute, if there is any excellence and if anything worthy of praise, let your mind dwell on these things".... Philippians 4:4-8 NASB

In a previous teaching teaching we looked at the importance of casting ALL of our care on the Lord ,and not taking any anxious thoughts for anything that crosses our path. We also looked at the fact that as we become dependent upon God for all things - and as we continually seek Him first in all things - THEN He shall guard our hearts and our minds in Christ Jesus. In other words, it is God who will empower us to keep our eyes fixed on Jesus, and it is God who will empower us to bring every thought captive to His Word - if we will seek Him with all of our heart and come to abide in the intimate fellowship with Him that He so desires of each one of His children. This is a revelation that EVERY child of God must have! For in attempting to do it themselves in their "own" strength - and, thus, apart from a perfect obedience and consecration - they will most certainly fail to guard their heart with "all" diligence.

"TAKE HEED WHAT YOU HEAR"

Jesus said, "take heed what you hear", or, take heed what you "listen to". We need to be very sensitive to those things that we "allow" to influence and infiltrate our minds and hearts. We need to guard our hearts with all diligence through a continual exercising of our will towards the Word [Will] of God and, as we step out in faith with the desire to do that, the Holy Spirit shall SURELY guard our hearts and minds in Christ Jesus. As far as "our part" is concerned we need to make a deep and determined decision in our heart to let our mind "dwell" only on those things that are of God. When one first begins their walk with Christ, it seems difficult to keep their eyes fixed on the things above, because in the past they have been so "enmeshed" in the world and its ways. Everything they looked at and heard: the news, the paper, the negative confession of all those they once fellowshiped with before Christ "bombarded" their thought-life, and caused them to find it very hard to keep their attention "fixed" [focused] on the Word of God. But as one

begins to keep their eyes fixed on that Word, and as they begin to separate ourselves to a continually greater degree from the "world" - literally "immersing" [saturating] themselves in the Word of God they THEN came to that place wherein every thought was - and continues to be - brought captive to a perfect obedience and perfect conformity to the will of God at all times. Even in the "evil" [unrighteousness] that is perceived [seen and experienced] through one's five physical senses, they shall be "enabled to discern" which portion of God's Word applies to the situation - and is needed to rectify it. Through "believing" prayer we can indeed change any situation that is not in accordance with the will of God, and this is that Father's aim in the renewal of our minds: that we might be pure vessels of His life and truth to a world encompassed with darkness and death - in order that the captives might be set free and, thus, enter into the perfect liberty that is available, in Christ.

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 4:23; Hebrews 12:1-2; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Colossians 3:1-3; Joshua 1:8;

FEBRUARY 27th

"BE TRANSFORMED BY THE RENEWING OF YOUR MIND"

...."I urge you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, to present your bodies a living and holy sacrifice acceptable to God which is your spiritual service of worship. And do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, that you may prove what the will of God is, that which is good and accountable and perfect".... Romans 12:1-2 NASB

The apostle Paul, in this passage, is urging us to present our bodies a "living and holy sacrifice, acceptable to God". The Father wants us - spirit, soul and body - to serve Him, and He has made the provision, in Christ, for us to walk in that. The only way that one is going to be able to do God's will in this earth is to be "transformed" by the renewing of their minds. Why? Because unless we are thinking the way that the Father is thinking, and unless we are operating in His wisdom in ALL things, then we, in some way, shall be found misunderstanding or "mentally" ascending to His will - and, thus, we will find ourselves "misrepresenting" the heart of the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. But as our minds are renewed, not only will we be found carrying out God's will, but, as we come into a perfect dependence upon the Word of God and the Holy Spirit and, from that place of revelation we will come to see clearly that it is God's will to heal; it is God's will that we be well and prosperous, and it is God's will for us to be free from ALL the bondage which came into this earth at the time of Adam's rebellion. Every word we speak and every action we take MUST be in perfect accordance with the revealed knowledge of God's will for it is only in this way that the traditions and doctrines of men shall be removed from the church. As we walk in the light as Jesus Himself walked in the light, we shall go forth in the power of the Holy Spirit and those "spirits of darkness" (religious spirits) which have been working in the hearts and minds of men, shall repent or flee before us.

In John 17:17 Jesus said:

....*"Sanctify them in the truth, Thy word is truth"....*

In this portion of scripture we see the key to this whole area of the renewing of our mind and that is, that the Word of God must be put first and foremost in our lives at all times, and THEN that Word will supernaturally "set us apart" and keep us separated from all unrighteousness. It will, also, continually expose any sin - leading us and keeping us in the paths of righteousness in the power of the Holy Spirit.

Related Scriptures: Romans 8:1-2; Galatians 3:13; 2 Corinthians 3:17; Joshua 1:8; 1 John 1:9; Hebrews 4:12;

FEBRUARY 28th

THE INSTRUCTION OF THE FATHER IS FOR OUR GREATEST GOOD ALWAYS - WITHOUT EXCEPTION!

...."There is therefore now no condemnation for those who are in Christ Jesus. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus has set you free from the law of sin and of death. For what the law could not do, weak as it was through the flesh, God did: sending His own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh and as an offering for sin, He condemned sin in the flesh, in order that the requirement of the law might be fulfilled in us, who do not walk according to the flesh, but according to the Spirit. For those who are according to the flesh get their minds on the things of the flesh, but those who are according to the Spirit, the things of the Spirit".... Romans 8:1-5 NASB

We see in Colossians 3:2 the command to set our mind on the things above, and NOT on the things that have their source in the world. We saw in Philippians 4:8 the command to let our mind dwell on that which is true and honourable and right and pure and lovely and whatever is of a good repute. It is so important for every believer to have a clear revelation of the "solemnity" of God's Word, and realize that when God gives us an instruction that it is for "our" greatest good always - and, thus, we need to obey it. If we find ourselves in an area of the "flesh" - walking apart from God's will - we must look closely at the things that we are hearing and the things that we are fixing our eyes on, for they are surely "infiltrating" our thought-life [and ultimately our heart] in some way, whether we consciously realize it or not.

PEACE - THE TOTAL ASSURANCE THAT WE HAVE BEEN "WHOLLY RECONCILED TO THE FATHER IN EVERY WAY

...."For the mind set on the flesh is death, but the mind set on the Spirit is life and peace".... vs. 6

If we are going to keep our thoughts fixed on the things of the flesh [and on the world and its ways] then we are going to reap death in one of its many forms, but as we bring every thought

captive to the Word of God and, thus, we come into a full dependence upon that Word at all times, THEN we are going to experience the life and love of God superabundantly. We will experience that "absolute" life in which there is no fear, no darkness or any other form of death, and we shall experience the peace of God - a peace which passes all understanding, a peace in which we have the total assurance that we have been "wholly reconciled" to God in every way.

"solemnity" - the state or quality of being solemn; gravity; reverence;

Related Scriptures: 1 John 4:18; John 10:10;

MARCH 1ST

THE POWERFUL ANOINTING ON THE "UNCOMPROMISED WORD" IN THIS HOUR SHALL CAUSE A GREAT SHAKING IN THE MIDST OF GOD'S PEOPLE

...."Because the mind set on the flesh is hostile toward God; for it does not subject itself to the law of God, for it is not even able to do so".... Romans 8:7 NASB

When we step out in the flesh wilfully to even a small degree, the unrighteous seed [motivation] of the words we have spoken or action we have taken constitutes "rebellion" against God, and points out a root of "idolatry" in our lives! There are many children of God who are presumptuous in their words and actions. They do not consider [give pre-eminence to] the will of God and, because, they have remained in "fellowship" with the world their understanding has been darkened to the point wherein they do not realize the seriousness of their sin - or for that matter that they are in sin at all. But in this last hour - because of the great outpouring of the Holy Spirit, and because of the powerful Anointing on the "uncompromised" Word that is being put forth through the holy apostles and prophets, many in the midst of God's people will definitely be "shaken" as they continue to walk with their minds set on the things of the flesh. God is raising up a people in this hour - an army, who are "spotless and unblemished" before Him. It must be clearly understood in these most critical days that, as the true children of God, we must all be found to be walking in Christ - doing or saying NOTHING apart from the Spirit of God, Who dwells within us.

Related Scriptures: Romans 7:18; John 6:63; John 15:5;

MARCH 2nd

WALK BY THE SPIRIT AND YOU WILL NOT CARRY OUT THE DESIRE OF THE FLESH

...."Those who are in the flesh cannot please God. However you are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you. But if anyone does not have the Spirit of Christ, he does not belong to Him".... Romans 8:8-9 NASB

We are born-again children of God and we have the Holy Spirit, but each one of us needs to have the infilling of the Holy Spirit [Baptism of the Holy Spirit] so that we come under His control and, thus, operate in His power - in ALL things. The Word of God states in Galatians 5:16 "walk by the Spirit and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh", it does not say do not carry out the lusts of the flesh then you shall walk by the Spirit. To one who has the desire within them to strive in their own strength in the carrying out of their service to God, they will always take the approach "I will stop doing the things of the flesh and, THEN, I will be able to walk by the Holy Spirit". But those who truly love God [and, thus, they seek to be empowered by Him in ALL things], will walk in obedience to those first "simple" instructions given by the Holy Spirit and, THEN, they shall see clearly that they are "empowered" by Him to walk above the lusts of the flesh. The secret to walking above the lusts of the flesh is to draw near to the Word of God, and be found abiding in that Word at all times - thereby enabling us to walk by the Spirit in perfect obedience, and NOT fulfil the lusts of the flesh. It is as we act and speak in perfect obedience [bring every thought captive], moment to moment, that we will rise above the temptation of the reciprocal action of the flesh in that moment - that Satan is attempting to pressure us to act on. We need to get our priorities straight, for if we attempt to discern anything through the mind of the flesh rather than by the Spirit of God [the mind of Christ], then we shall always get it "backwards". In this last hour, as the "absoluteness" of God is revealed to the hearts of His children through holy fire [divine light], EVERYTHING that is not of God shall be seen to be exactly the opposite and, thus, contrary, to His will. The words that Jesus spoke shall ring true in the hearts of those who rebel against Him in these days. Jesus said, "He who is not for Me is against Me", and it is in this way [holy fire - divine judgement] that we shall once again be able to distinguish between the righteous and the unrighteous, between those who serve God and those who do not serve Him [Malachi 3:18]. From this great refining process the "spotless and unblemished" Bride of Christ shall arise in the earth, and take the fullness of the authority that has been given her in Christ.

Related Scriptures: 2 Corinthians 10:5; 1 Corinthians 2:16; Ephesians 5:27;

MARCH 3rd

"SLAVES" OF OBEDIENCE VS. "SLAVES" OF SIN

...."Do you not know that when you present yourselves to someone as slaves for obedience, you are slaves of the one whom you obey, either of sin resulting in death, or of obedience resulting in righteousness?".... Romans 6:16 NASB

All these principles that we are talking about, and all these scriptures we are dealing with are designed to "paint the picture" in the spirit of the believer of the importance of coming into the "full" realization of what the "true" Christian life is. We need to have our minds renewed, and the only way that our minds are going to be renewed is to be separated from the world - separated from all that is of Satan [in heart attachment] and separated unto ALL that proceeds forth from God. There are always two steps found in the consecration of the individual believer: one, is the

separation from the world and two is the separation unto the Word of God. This is an absolute revelation that every believer must have burning in their hearts. Any believer who acts on their own, that is, sows to the flesh, immediately leaves the authority of the Word and comes directly under the control [influence] of Satan. Every person in the earth is either being controlled by God through obedience to His Word or by Satan, through disobedience to that Word! From this statement we can see clearly that we must have God's Word abiding in our heart. We need to walk in ALL of the light [revelation] that we have at ALL times, and we need to know and be assured in our heart that we are walking in the will of God and, thus, that we are not misrepresenting Jesus Christ in ANY way. The only way that one is able to come into the "full" assurance of this is to have their mind renewed to such a great degree that they will operate spontaneously in perfect accordance with the thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart - and, thus, understand all things in light of His will. It is written that the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Spirit and, as we continue on in the Word, that love is shed abroad in our hearts to a continually greater degree. We know that love never fails and we also know that love understands all things - so, therefore, to the degree that we allow ourselves to have the Word of God "assimilated" into our being [spirit, soul and body] it is to that degree that we are able to walk in the full assurance of our "perfect representation" of Jesus Christ - knowing that we are accomplishing the will of God in all that we do and say.

"WHATEVER IS NOT FROM FAITH IS SIN"

Every believer must realize that God has made the Provision [in Christ] for us to walk in perfect obedience - through the exercising of faith in Him in all that we do and say. It is written in Romans 14:23b that "whatever is not from faith is sin", and we must know that God has made the provision for us to walk in an "absolute faith" at all times - for what He commands, He empowers. As we go out into the world, it is certain that we have the opportunity to exercise faith in everything we do and, thus, choose the wisdom [Word] of God or choose our "own" understanding [the darkened wisdom of this world]. As we put ourselves in a position to receive a continually deeper revelation of God's Will, and our mind is constantly being renewed through the Word of God [and by the power of the Holy Spirit], then we shall be enabled from on high to walk above error and in perfect accuracy. After all, the sole reason why we [the Church] are still in the earth is to fulfil the ministry of Jesus, and how can we fulfil the ministry of Jesus if we do not have the same attitude as He did in our heart [Philippians 2:3-8]? The answer is, we cannot! This is why we must continue daily to put the principles of God into action in our lives through our faith in His Word, and be found placing our total trust and reliance upon Him at every turn - for it is certain that the Father is faithful, and what He has called us to do He shall also bring to pass in our lives [1 Thessalonians 5:23-24].

Related Scriptures: Romans 5:5; 1 Corinthians 13:8a; Ephesians 4:29; Acts 10:38;

MARCH 4th

BRINGING EVERY THOUGHT CAPTIVE TO THE REVEALED WORD OF GOD IS THE KEY TO ALLOWING THE FULLNESS OF THE ANOINTING TO FLOW

THROUGH US

...."For though we walk in the flesh, we do not walk according to the flesh, for the weapons of our warfare are not of the flesh, but divinely powerful for the destruction of fortresses. We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the knowledge of God, and we are taking every thought captive to the obedience of Christ".... 2 Corinthians 10:3-5 NASB

Even though we walk in a physical body in this earth we do not war according to our old nature - or through ANY dependence upon our "own" understanding. We must be those who destroy speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the "true" knowledge of God's Word - and not just as these "speculations" or "lofty things" apply to our own lives, but also in every circumstance that crosses our path. By the words we speak through the Anointing, that abides within us, we are destroying speculations and everything that seeks to exalt itself above the Word of God [the Truth]. Bringing EVERY thought captive to the obedience of Christ [the Word (Will) of God] is the key to allowing the fullness of the Anointing to flow through us because, as we are emptied of our own plans and seek only to do God's will, we allow the deepest thoughts and intentions of God's heart to be revealed through the words that we speak by the unction of the Holy Spirit - and, thus, anything that raises itself up against God [indeed everything in the world attempts to raise itself above God's Word] is brought into the light - and consumed by the fire of God's presence.

Related Scriptures: Deuteronomy 4:24; Hebrews 12:29;

MARCH 5th

EVERY WORD WE SPEAK SHOULD BE A GREAT AND POWERFUL LIGHT SHINING INTO THE HEARTS AND MINDS OF ALL THOSE WHO CROSS OUR PATH

...."Let no unwholesome word proceed from your mouth, but only such a word as is good for edification according to the need of the moment, so that it will give [impart] grace to those who hear".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

As we seek continually to walk in the fullness of the calling upon our lives we shall find that "the world" hates Jesus, and we shall also come to the full realization that greater is He that resides within us than he that is in the world [1 John 4:4]. As we go forth, seeking only to fulfil the ministry of Jesus we will be used as vessels of deliverance to destroy the strongholds of Satan in the hearts and minds of men. Every word we speak should be a great and powerful light shining into the hearts and minds of men and women and children - exposing sin and casting down any "preconceived notions" that are not in accordance with the Word [Will] of God. We are here in this earth to fulfil the ministry of Jesus, and to do what Jesus calls us to do - no longer living in any way for ourselves but for the One we serve. Every child of God needs to have this attitude within themselves, and that is that they want "nothing" for themselves but "everything" for the Lord. As the believer replaces every thought that has its source in "darkened wisdom"

with the wisdom of God [at first this will seem like an "arduous" task] they shall surely come to the place, through perseverance, wherein Satan shall no longer have any control over them, but rather they will be "constrained" by the Holy Spirit at every turn.

IF WE DO NOT TAKE THE STEPS TO DRAW NEARER TO GOD THEN WE SHALL NOT BE ABLE TO RESIST SATAN AND HIS SCHEMES

Every step we take that causes us to draw nearer to God causes us to put up that much stronger a resistance against Satan and his schemes. If we do not take the steps to draw nearer to God then we shall not be able to resist Satan and his schemes, and we shall indeed fall prey to the selfish lusts of our own flesh. And if we do not bring our "every thought" captive to the Word of God then we shall surely be found relying on things that are apart from that Word and, thus, we shall surely be found placing our faith in the lies of the Enemy, rather than the Author of life. So again, we need to have an absolute revelation of the need for the renewal of our minds and we must continue to bring every thought captive to the Word of God at all costs to ourselves. For as we diligently seek to do this, the Anointing, which abides within us, shall reveal to our hearts when something is not of God [Hebrews 4:12]. As we continually replace the lies of Satan with the "exact" [revealed] truth of God's Word, THEN we will no longer find ourselves believing in the traditions and the doctrines of men [which, up until this time, have been readily accepted as truth by many children of God], and we shall begin to see clearly the true will of God for the people of this earth and [in many cases for the first time] the "essence" of the true Christian life. As we continually "confess" the Word of God in place of the "lying" thoughts that proceed forth from the fallen nature of man [Satan], the words that we speak we shall come to believe in our heart and, thus, the power of God shall cause that word to become a "reality" in our own experience. Again, as the believer diligently practices bringing every thought captive to the Word of God, they will be delivered from any and every grip or stronghold which Satan has in them and they shall be "renewed" to the fact that all authority in Heaven and on earth belongs to them, in Christ - and that they have been given authority over ALL the power of the Evil One and, because of these things they will surely enter into the perfect liberty that is theirs [in Christ]!

Related Scriptures: Acts 10:38; 2 Corinthians 5:15; James 4:7-8; John 10:10; Romans 12:1-2; Luke 10:19; 2 Corinthians 3:17;

MARCH 6th

AS IN ALL OTHER THINGS PERTAINING TO LIFE AND GODLINESS, WE MUST ALSO SEEK TO GLORIFY THE FATHER TO THE GREATEST DEGREE IN OUR SPEAKING

...."If anyone thinks himself to be religious, and yet does not bridle his tongue but deceives his own heart, this man's religion is worthless. Pure and undefiled religion in the sight of our God and Father is this: to visit orphans and widows in their distress, and to keep oneself unstained by the world".... James 1:26-27 NASB

We, as children of God, must learn to bridle our tongues, and we must be found letting no unwholesome word proceed from our mouth - at all cost to ourselves, in any given moment. As in all other things pertaining to life and godliness, we must also seek to glorify the Father to the greatest degree in our speaking. We must also set ourselves to be the "stopping point" with any slander or gossip that might come our way - particularly those words that come against the authority [Word - Will] of God - for it is certain that the "spirit of rebellion", and the "spirit of self-exaltation" are highly contagious! All those who have truly humbled themselves before the Father and His Word will have, abiding in their hearts, a deep inbred love of God for mankind, and for His people - regardless of the sin that was committed against them - and, thus, they will continue to intercede in perfect love [in the power of the Holy Spirit] right up until the time that the Father comes forth to judge [vindicate] on their behalf.

"WHEN ONE HAS THE DEEP ASSURANCE IN THEIR HEART THAT WHAT THEY ARE SAYING AND DOING IS IN THE CENTER OF GOD'S WILL THEN THEY CAN KNOW THAT WHAT THEY HAVE SAID AND DONE WILL NOT RETURN VOID, AND THAT IT WILL ACCOMPLISH EXACTLY WHAT THE FATHER DESIRES TO ACCOMPLISH"

Every last one of us, as Christians, should be seeking to speak the right word [and carry out the right action] in any given moment - KNOWING that not only is our labour NOT in vain, but that it will ALWAYS produce the greatest eternal benefit for all involved in that situation - whether we "see" the results immediately or not. When one has the deep assurance in their heart that what they are saying and doing is in the center of God's will THEN they can know that what they have said and done will not "return void", and that it will accomplish EXACTLY what the Father desires to accomplish. This is the type of attitude that every Christian must possess in this final hour. People who do not "maintain" this holy and faithful attitude will not realize their need for God's grace [empowerment] - nor will they seek it, for their eyes continue to remain upon themselves and their own goals [self-desire - unrighteous attitudes]. The first and foremost priority of EVERY true believer should be to enter into the fullness of the Father's will for their life and ministry. When the church comes into that righteous state of mind THEN the power of God shall surely flow forth through her in "torrents". It is the Father's deepest heart-desire to show Himself strong on the behalf of all those who walk uprightly before Him, and He has many great purposes - not the least of which is to set the captives free that they might enter into the fullness of the precious destiny [Kingdom-position] that is theirs, in Christ.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 4:29; 1 Corinthians 15:58; Isaiah 55:10-12; John 7:38; Psalm 84:10-12;

MARCH 7th

WHEN THE SPIRIT OF WISDOM AND REVELATION [HE IS ALSO THE SPIRIT OF LOVE] IS THE PREDOMINANT FORCE IN ONE'S LIFE THEN THE SPONTANEOUS OUTFLOW IN WORD AND DEED WILL ALWAYS BE IN PERFECT ACCORDANCE WITH THE FATHER'S HEART

...."Trust in the LORD with all your heart And do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, And He will make your paths straight. Do not be wise in your own eyes; Fear the LORD and turn away from evil. It will be healing to your body And refreshment to your bones".... Proverbs 3:5-8 NASB

All that the Father is doing in these days in the hearts of His children [the refining process] is making a way for His love to flow forth unhindered through them. Each and every one of God's children have a great purpose in the Kingdom, but it must be clearly understood by each one truly seeking the fullness of the Father's purpose that there is a distinct call and command to ACKNOWLEDGE Him in ALL of their ways. He will [and is already] directing perfectly the path of all those whose heart has been wholly given to Him. When the Spirit of wisdom and revelation [He is also the Spirit of love] is the predominant force in one's life THEN the spontaneous outflow in word and deed will ALWAYS be in perfect accordance with the Father's heart [as long as that one is truly seeking God and, thus, seeking to be righteously motivated in ALL things]. If there is something that rises up from the flesh from time to time - then it is easily recognizable, and can be quickly repented of by one whose heart is "wholly" given because [in their continued faithfulness] their heart will remain both sensitive and flexible [yielding] to the direction of the Holy Spirit.

ALL THOSE WHO TRULY LOVE GOD [THOSE WHO HAVE DRAWN NEAR TO HIM IN FAITHFULNESS AND OBEDIENCE] CAN HAVE THE DEEP ASSURANCE IN THIS HOUR [REGARDLESS OF CIRCUMSTANCES] THAT THEY ARE "RIGHT ON SCHEDULE" AS FAR AS THE FATHER'S PERFECT PURPOSE FOR THEM GOES - BOTH INDIVIDUALLY AND CORPORATELY

These are glorious days - days in which the Father is pouring out His love upon [and within] His faithful ones. What those who are wholly given to the highest purposes of God are experiencing in this hour [sometimes in a very intense way] is simply a deeper acclimatization to the Father's love in "perfect" preparation for the glorious days ahead. His presence is a holy fire that consumes any "dross" within us - dross being defined as any remaining ground of fear [fear rooted in our past experience and relationships apart from Christ]. All those who truly love God [those who have drawn near to Him in faithfulness and obedience] can have the deep assurance in this hour [regardless of circumstances] that they are "right on schedule" as far as the Father's perfect purpose for them goes - both individually and corporately.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 1:17-20; Romans 5:5; Hebrews 12:28-29;

MARCH 8th

IF ONE IS LAX [NEGLIGENT] IN BRINGING EVERY THOUGHT CAPTIVE TO REVELATION KNOWLEDGE AND, THUS, THEY ARE PRONE TO SPEAK WORDS AND ACT IN A MANNER DENYING IN SOME WAY THAT WHICH THEY WERE REDEEMED FROM AT CALVARY - THEN THE SPONTANEOUS RESULT WILL BE

THAT THEY PREVENT THE POWER OF THE BLOOD FROM "EFFECTIVELY" WORKING IN THEIR LIFE

...."And they overcame him because of the blood of the Lamb and because of the word of their testimony, and they did not love their life even when faced with death".... Revelation 12:11 NASB

One of the prime operations of the spirit of anti-christ is to cause one to deny the Blood of Jesus [in word and deed]. If one is lax [negligent] in bringing every thought captive to revelation knowledge - and, thus, they are prone to speak words and act in a manner denying in some way that which they were redeemed from at Calvary - THEN the spontaneous result will be that they prevent the power of the Blood from "effectively" working in their life. Without the Word of God actively working in one's heart, and without a deep revelation of the power of the Blood of Jesus then it is certain that they will remain under the control of the Evil One to some degree - through fear and unbelief, and an abiding "sin-consciousness" [unrighteousness-consciousness]. We need to be a people who are found to be continually cleansed from ALL unrighteousness - through a continual obedience and an absolute faith in the power of the Blood of Jesus! It is from this holy position that the force of righteousness is then released through the heart of the believer - inflicting much devastation [havoc] upon Satan and his strongholds.

THE SPIRITUAL REALITY BEHIND THE IMPORTANCE OF WORDS

Again, in these days, every Christian must come to the deep realization that every word spoken and every action taken in doubt and unbelief [fear] is a denial of the precious Blood of Jesus! This is the spiritual reality behind the importance of words, and in this hour it shall become quite evident which words and actions are vehicles of faith [love] and which words and actions are vehicles of fear [darkness and death]. In a time when the Father has chosen to exalt the Word of God [Jesus] to the greatest degree He has ever been able to in the earth we cannot be a people who are denying the Blood of Jesus in word and deed. God is coming to judge that very thing in this hour! Let us be those who are found diligently pursuing a continually deeper revelation of the precious Blood of Jesus in this most critical hour - for to gain a revelation of its holy power is to enter into the place wherein we will be found victorious, and overcome in ALL things.

Related Scriptures: 1 John 1:9; Romans 8:37;

MARCH 9th

FIRST WAVES

....'AND IT SHALL BE IN THE LAST DAYS,' God says, 'THAT I WILL POUR FORTH OF MY SPIRIT ON ALL MANKIND; AND YOUR SONS AND YOUR DAUGHTERS SHALL PROPHECY, AND YOUR YOUNG MEN SHALL SEE VISIONS, AND YOUR OLD MEN SHALL DREAM DREAMS; EVEN ON MY BONDSLAVES, BOTH MEN AND

WOMEN, I WILL IN THOSE DAYS POUR FORTH OF MY SPIRIT And they shall prophesy. 'AND I WILL GRANT WONDERS IN THE SKY ABOVE AND SIGNS ON THE EARTH BELOW, BLOOD, AND FIRE, AND VAPOR OF SMOKE. 'THE SUN WILL BE TURNED INTO DARKNESS AND THE MOON INTO BLOOD, BEFORE THE GREAT AND GLORIOUS DAY OF THE LORD SHALL COME. 'AND IT SHALL BE THAT EVERYONE WHO CALLS ON THE NAME OF THE LORD WILL BE SAVED'.... Acts 2:17-21 NASB

Even at this late hour it "seems" as though vast multitudes of God's people are "ill-prepared" for the fullness of the outpouring of His Spirit that the Father so longs to "bless" His children [and the earth] with. But, even now, in His great mercy, the Father is pouring forth the "first waves" of this increased outpouring and releasing with it a very heavy "Spirit of consecration" in the midst of all those who love Him - those who have a heart for His purposes alone. Because of this, many are forsaking "all" ground of "stubbornness" and rebellion that had previously been held to, and they are entering - for the first time - into the Kingdom of heaven with "both feet" - their hearts wholly given to God's highest purposes. It is from this position alone that God will be enabled to release the succeeding waves of His Spirit - for to do so in any other manner would cause too great a "destruction" too soon. The Father, in His mercy, has everything worked out perfectly but this must be said: NOW is the time to forsake all to follow Him!

WITH EACH SUCCEEDING WAVE OF THE OUTPOURING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT THE INCREASE IN POWER WILL BEGIN TO LITERALLY "DESTROY" ALL THAT WHICH HAS ITS ROOT IN PRIDE AND REBELLION

This is the time for "all" [whose deepest heart-desire is to fulfil "all" that God has created them for in Christ] to lay down that which they have selfishly and stubbornly been holding onto. In many cases, this will be a direct and immediate call to fasting and prayer in order that they might gain the revelation necessary for them to "finally" enter into their "proper position" in the True [Glorious] Local Church. With each succeeding wave of the outpouring of the Holy Spirit the increase in power will begin to literally "destroy" all that which has its root in pride and rebellion. Again, to all those who truly love God NOW is the time to forsake ALL to follow Him. It is a "window of opportunity" that "must" be entered into for it shall disappear as quickly as it has appeared. Every true apostle and prophet of God is crying out to the people of God in this hour:

Repent [turn around and go the OTHER way]! and enter "fully" into the presence of the Father and the Son. Forsake all that is not in "perfect accordance" with the Word [Will] of God. For it is only in this way that Satan and his forces will be kept at bay, and it is only in this way that one will be "conditioned" [acclimated] to receive and thrive in the fullness of the Glory of God that is about to be [and is already being] released in the midst of the congregations of those whose hearts are "toward" [seeking] the fullness of God's will for them - both individually and corporately.

Related Scriptures: 2 Timothy 2:22;

MARCH 10th

TAKE HEED THAT THE "LIGHT" THAT IS IN YOU, BE NOT DARKNESS

...."The eye is the lamp of your body; when your eye is clear, your whole body also is full of light; but when it is bad, your body also is full of darkness.
"Then watch out that the light in you is not darkness. If therefore your whole body is full of light, with no dark part in it, it will be wholly illumined, as when the lamp illumines you with its rays".... Luke 11:34-36 NASB

As this hour and, indeed, this dispensation come to their glorious conclusion it will be only those whose hearts are "wholly given" who will continually have the "necessary" light to overcome in ALL things. Those who continue to hold to the world and its ways - to any degree - shall "surely" be pulled [drawn] into the vortex of "darkness" which - in this last hour - will pass as "light" in the midst of vast multitudes of those who "should have known better". Jesus said in Luke 11:35, "Take heed that the light that is in you be not darkness" [KJV] and, therefore, we must, as His faithful servants, adhere closely to this strong admonition. This time [age] is much more dangerous than many "think"! The only thing that will "overcome" the darkness and deceptive practices of Satan and his forces [particularly the spirit of antichrist] are the absolute light, life and love [zoe] that are flowing forth from the Throne Room of God - and into the hearts of those who are "abiding" in an intimate fellowship with Him.

"FINE TUNING"

The Lord is "fine-tuning" all those who are on the threshold of entering into the fullness of the ministry that they have been called to and, thus, He is confronting every last piece of "ground" within them that holds to a "fear of man". Our "ability" [anointing] to walk in love in the face of any and every scheme of the Evil One is of the utmost importance in this hour! It is late, and we must not allow any opportunity to minister the absolute truth and light necessary for the "complete deliverance" of those God leads across our path to "slip by" - but we MUST be found walking in love and obedience to do so! As long as we "maintain" a heart for the fullness of the Father's will and purpose it is certain that He will begin to surround us with the perfect brothers and sisters ["divine connections"] in these days to get the job done properly - both individually and corporately. Let us be those who are found diligently pursuing revelation knowledge in this most critical hour - for "revelation" is the way of the Kingdom [and also the sure foundation of an abiding faith and perfect obedience].

Related Scriptures: Matthew 6:33; Ephesians 1:17-23; Matthew 7:24-27;

MARCH 11th

TIME OF REFRESHING

...."The end of all things is near; therefore, be of sound judgment and sober spirit for the purpose of prayer [communication with God]. Above all, keep fervent in your love for one another, because love covers a multitude of sins".... 1 Peter 4:7-8 NASB

There must be a continued and diligent preparation on our part for the next phase of the Father's plan to be both entered into and carried out perfectly - and so shall it remain this way until the time of our Departure. Any "personal struggles" are nothing more than the "birthing forth" - day to day - of the fullness of the Father's provision for every aspect of ministry - as well as the constant intercession for the coming forth of the holy apostles and prophets and the establishment of the true spiritual environments that the Father is raising up in every nation - throughout the Body of Christ. In this hour, there is a deep, deep assurance in the deepest recesses of the heart of all those who are wholly given to God that everything is "right on schedule" - according to the will of the Father. There is no more secure place in the entire earth than to be in the "center" of God's perfect will for your life and ministry.

THE ANOINTING ON THE APOSTLES AND PROPHETS IS "DRAWING" ALL THOSE WHOSE HEARTS ARE SEEKING THE "FULLNESS" OF THE FATHER'S CALL UPON THEIR LIFE AND MINISTRY

The absolute truth [revelation] that is now being released by the Father from the Throne Room through His holy apostles and prophets is "empowering" and drawing the hearts of those who are truly seeking to walk in the fullness of the call upon their lives and ministries, into a deeper consecration and walk. The "control spirits" [which for so long have hindered many of God's people - both internally and externally] shall now begin to move forth radically and openly in the lives of ANY who have failed to heed to call to remain sober and alert at ALL times. Their chief aim at this time is to keep these "drowsy" [from a maintained "heart-fellowship" with the "world"] ones away from the revelation knowledge and ministry [life and love] coming forth through the true handmaidens and bondservants of the Lord. If these evil spirits are "allowed" to remain successful in their "deceiving tactics", then the one they have been assigned to will, at the very least, retain "control" over their "own" life and ministry. The worst case scenario would be that they [in their "self-exaltive" practices] would "allow" themselves to be used to "control" other sheep who were attempting to hear the Master's voice - and, thus, they become "stumblingblocks" to those who would draw near to the Father and His Word. This is a most serious offense against the Kingdom of Heaven and the heart of the Father, and this "practice" will be judged swiftly and thoroughly from here on in. Let all those called to a position in authority who are still "maintaining" any element of "self-desire" lay it down - for the "whirlwind" is now upon us, and as the former and latter rains of the Holy Spirit continue to escalate with each passing day it is certain that each man's work will surely become evident [through holy fire].

Related Scriptures: 1 Peter 1:13; 1 Peter 4:7; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15;

MARCH 12th

THE ATTEMPTED "BURYING" OF FEAR IS A MOST DANGEROUS THING!

...."There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love".... 1 John 4:18 NASB

The attempted "burying" of any ground of fear is a most dangerous thing! If we allow ourselves to be deceived into thinking that we can "exist" comfortably enough with our fears, THEN because of OUR "maintenance" of these fears the Evil One is able to maintain "control" over our movements because we have to do - or not do - certain things to avoid those fears. What this means is that in a critical moment Satan and his forces will still be enabled to "move" us in a direction that is not of God and, thus, hinder and prevent us being in the right place at the right time, doing the righteous [obedient] thing - all because of our fears. I experienced this "cycle" for years, and it wasn't until I made the "quality decision" to confront any and all fear that I was finally able to experience true liberty - in and by the power of the Holy Spirit. I began my walk still seeking my earthly father's approval, and it was many years before I "allowed" the Father to bring me to the place wherein my acceptance and approval are found only in Him.

PERFECT OBEDIENCE WILL BRING ABOUT THE "NECESSARY" CONFRONTATION OF ANY GROUND OF FEAR IN THE HEART OF THE BELIEVER

Perfect obedience on the part of the believer will bring about the "necessary confrontation" - that is, the confrontation necessary for the Father to deal with our deepest fears, and replace that area in our heart with His perfect love - the love that will both heal us and sustain us in, and through, ALL things. When the child of God is faithful to place ALL of their trust upon the Father and His Word they will most certainly experience a measure of acceptance and approval from "flesh and blood" [divine favour], but only from those whose hearts are towards God [whether in the "world" or in the Body of Christ]. If another child of God is retaining any element of "self-desire" [which always translates into a "mental" ascension of God's will [Word] - then those abiding in perfect obedience will experience [EVERY TIME!] their disapproval and unacceptance in some form - for quite simply put the "flesh" is at enmity [opposites] with that which proceeds forth from the Holy Spirit. The words spoken or actions of the obedient one will always threaten any element of self-desire and self-agenda - and, because of these things, the obedient one must either continue on their course [casting aside the seeking after the approval and acceptance of those in disobedience] or they must compromise their own obedience to set themselves in agreement with those in rebellion and disobedience to the will of God. Now you can see clearly why we must FIRST find ALL of our approval and acceptance from the Father. For to hold to any of these things ourselves - by placing "flesh and blood" before the Word [Will] of God - constitutes "idolatry", and will surely bring about a "shipwreck" of our faith, and cause us to fall short of the highest and most holy purposes of God concerning our own lives [and the lives of all those with whom we have to do]. Let us be those who are found pursuing the Will of God ABOVE ALL ELSE in these days. For it is only from this holy position that one will be found rising above [overcoming] the vile schemes of the Enemy [against all those whose hearts are wholly given to God] and enter into the perfect liberty that is theirs, in Christ.

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 3:5-6; 2 Corinthians 3:17;

MARCH 13th

NO UNWHOLESOME [UNHOLY - UNRIGHTEOUS] WORDS

...."Let no unwholesome word proceed from your mouth, but only such a word as is good for edification according to the need of the moment, so that it will give [impart] grace to those who hear".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

Over the years the Father has trained and prepared many to speak only those words that are in perfect accordance with His heart and will. It has ALWAYS been a matter of the state of heart of the one that stands before us in any given moment that will determine the amount and the "depth" of the words that we are given unction to speak by the Holy Spirit. In these days, the Father has much to say both concerning the deeper mysteries of the Kingdom and, also, in some case necessary words of reproof and correction. It should be the priority of every Christian to speak with a pin-point accuracy and, so, we must concentrate on being ready in this most critical hour [expecting the unexpected, and continuing to believe for the Father's best in ALL things] all the time "refusing" to bow our knee to "flesh and blood" through compromise [the fear of man] - and the "religious spirits" that so easily attach themselves to those whose hearts are not "wholly given".

IT SHALL BE A "SPRINT" TO THE FINISH

As the faithful and obedient heart presses into the "fullness" of their calling [Kingdom-position] that they have been called to [and prepared for] in this last of the last hour it is certain that in a very short time they will enter into the place of "abiding" in His glorious light [revelation] - a position that, even with all that we have seen and have heard throughout the years, will still exceed abundantly all of our deepest hopes and expectations! It shall be a "sprint" to the finish - riding the crest of the wave of God's Glory [and the knowledge of that Glory] that is about to be poured out [in us and through us] until it covers the entire earth. People get ready!

Related Scriptures: Matthew 12:33-37; Isaiah 6:3; Isaiah 60:1-3;

MARCH 14th

OUR "SUFFERING" - THE ABSOLUTE AND CONTINUAL STAND AGAINST ALL THAT WE HAVE BEEN REDEEMED FROM - IN CHRIST

...."If you are reviled for the name of Christ, you are blessed, because the Spirit of glory and of God rests on you".... 1 Peter 4:14 NASB

...."we ourselves speak proudly of you among the churches of God for your perseverance and faith in the midst of all your persecutions and afflictions which you endure. This is a plain

indication of God's righteous judgment so that you will be considered worthy of the kingdom of God, for which indeed you are suffering".... 2 Thessalonians 1:4-5 NASB

The "suffering" that we are called to in this earth is to stand continually against all the things which we have been redeemed from. It is in no way associated with physical sickness or any other manifestation of the law of sin and death, but rather it is to continually release faith in the Word of God - regardless of the pressure of the circumstances that surround us. As our minds become transformed and renewed to the Word of God, "suffering" [for righteousness' sake] shall become the joyful opportunity to further establish God's Kingdom in the earth it was intended to be rather than the sorrowful, painful, concept "religion" has made it to be - through unbelief! The time frame we are now entering into is like no other, and we must all find our "proper position" within the framework of the "heavenly blueprint" through an abiding consecration unto the Father and His Word.

PERFECT PREPARATION

The things that many precious handmaidens and bondservants are "going through" right now are necessary for their "perfect preparation" to handle "properly" all that which is about to manifest - finances, people, lands etc. We must ALWAYS seek to see things through our Father's eyes - for in keeping ETERNITY in our focus [our eyes "fixed" on Jesus] our God-given ability to be faithful to walk in love [in even the most seemingly insignificant details of our daily activities] is intensified, and magnified to a degree that not only empowers us to keep our priorities straight, but also allows us to truly enjoy and appreciate how our Father knows and meets the needs of even the "sparrows". His hand is truly upon those whose heart is wholly given to His highest purposes, and that will be confirmed beyond a shadow of a doubt in these most glorious days.

Related Scriptures: Matthew 6:25-33;

MARCH 15th

ANGER AND FRUSTRATION

...."do not let the sun go down on your anger, and do not give the devil an opportunity Let all bitterness and wrath and anger and clamor and slander be put away from you, along with all malice. Be kind to one another, tender-hearted, forgiving each other, just as God in Christ also has forgiven you".... Ephesians 4:26b-27, 31-32 NASB

The anger that many who are truly seeking God are experiencing is an attack from Satan. He is working "furiously" upon the "last vestiges" of the ground [stronghold of fear, bitterness and unforgiveness] that he has spent years building - concerning the "authorities" [parents etc.] in their lives. Many still have an "inner image" of the Heavenly Father acting towards them the same way their earthly father [and mother] did. Each individual case is unique, but the common thread is that these "authorities" misrepresented the Father in some way. Vast multitudes of God's

children have experienced "absenteeism" at critical times and moments throughout their life - even from the time they were a small child. This "absenteeism" was not just "physical" - although that was certainly the case in many families - it was also a "spiritual absence" - the absence of the anointing of the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love] in their daily lives. One of the main results of this "misrepresentation" of the Father and His Word was that whole generations were raised and trained diligently to become "self-sufficient" rather than to find their "all-sufficiency" in God. As this pertains to those who are truly seeking the fullness of the Father's will for their life and ministry: it is causing great difficulty at times in their ability to exercise an "absolute faith" - working through an "absolute [perfect] love" - and, because of this, there has been a distinct delay in the fulfilment of their God-given revelation and vision. In some cases, this has produced a degree of anger [at the Father] and frustration at their "own" inability to come into the fullness of all that has been prepared for them from on high. As the Holy Spirit brings this "hatred" and ground of unforgiveness to the surface one must simply repent, and realize that they are transferring the anger that they have towards their parents [or other authorities] towards the Heavenly Father - and it is causing "momentary" blindness and confusion. It is clearly Satan's attempt to get them to do something [anything] that will put a stop to the "soon coming" blessings of God. And it is more than just finances - it is everything their heart has ever secretly [and not so secretly] desired before God. One's fear of failure - or more accurately the Father failing them - is what is causing them this distress but in reality it is simply an issue of TRUST [or to be more precise "mistrust"], and them coming into that place where any "double-mindedness" - and the "safety net" that it "temporarily" provides - is cast aside.

OUR "NEVER-FAILING" FATHER

At first this is a very scary place to be in but it is certain that ANYONE who has ever been used by God to any great degree - and whoever will be - MUST come to this place of what "seems" [feels] like a precarious position: one step away from total failure and disaster. It is only in this way that we can EVER come into a complete trust of our NEVER-FAILING Father. It does not matter how one "feels" in this time. What truly matters is that they continue to speak the words and carry out the corresponding actions that line up with the revelation that the Father has given them - KNOWING that they will not only begin to "rise above" the schemes of the Evil One, but that they will also never have to pass that way again, as they "allow" the fire of the Holy Spirit to consume all that is "vile" within them - by taking a simple step of faith in their heart towards the loving Father. Even though it seems difficult to "let go" if one does not let go then they will never completely "LET GOD". This is truly an "intense" work that the Father has been doing in many precious saints these past few months, and I am in awe of His precious love toward us.

Remember this:

His hand is clearly on you, and when His hand is upon you then you shall SURELY see everything that He has said and promised come to pass in glorious ways that are almost incomprehensible to your thinking. This is a critical time. Consecrate yourself and take that "anger" and frustration and turn it back against Satan and his forces. Begin to resist and they shall

surely flee, and you shall soon see the precious fruit of the Holy Spirit's labor in your heart - and in your circumstances.

Related Scriptures: 1 Corinthians 13:8a; James 4:6-8;

MARCH 16th

THOSE ABIDING IN FAITHFULNESS AND OBEDIENCE ARE NOW ENTERING A KEY TIME OF "TRANSITION"

...."Then the LORD answered me and said, "Record the vision And inscribe it on tablets, That the one who reads it may run. "For the vision is yet for the appointed time; It hastens toward the goal and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay. "Behold, as for the proud one, His soul is not right within him; But the righteous will live by his faith".... Habakkuk 2:2-4 NASB

This "transition" period is a most important time of "perfect" preparation for the receiving of the fullness of the Father's blessings - spirit, soul, body and financially. It is from this "transition period" - and the "fullness" received therein - that those whose sole motivation is the perfect carrying out of the Father's will shall be empowered to begin an adventure that will take them [and all those with them] right to the end of the age. I remember a few months ago having a distinct impression of this "transition period", and I knew in my heart that it would be a time of precious fellowship and almost a "war room" setting in the midst of all those in the five-fold ministry that were being brought together by the Holy Spirit ["glorious connections"] in order to ensure that every last detail is centered in the Father's highest and most holy purpose. There is absolutely no way to properly describe how glorious the first fruits of this initial time will be throughout the Body of Christ!

THOSE WHO HAVE TRULY LAID DOWN THEIR LIVES IN OBEDIENCE WILL HAVE A DEEP ASSURANCE IN THEIR HEARTS THAT THEY ARE READY FOR WHAT IS ABOUT TO COME

Another strong impression I had was that many, many things that have been "hidden" [up until now] by the Father will be revealed, and become evident to His faithful ones as to where they fit into the overall plan of God for the establishment of a Glorious Church - and the Kingdom. Many have spent the last few years "continually" learning how to prevent any hindrances to the manifestation of the fullness of the Father's will [the Father's best] - in their own lives and ministries [and in the lives that God has given them in their sphere of existence] - and, now, there shall be an "explosion" of revelation knowledge concerning these things and other things like we have never seen or experienced before in the Body of Christ. Those who have truly laid down their lives in obedience will have a deep assurance in their heart that they are truly ready for what is about to come! It is of the utmost importance to carry out what the Holy Spirit instructs during this "transition period" with a perfect diligence. As we do, the "miracles" and visions that have been birthed through many years of standing in faith shall surely

come forth in a timing so perfect that we shall simply know what to do. Many things are already beginning to be revealed throughout the Body of Christ - but there shall be more added. The bottom line is that we shall KNOW what to do with a pin-point accuracy concerning ALL things in this most critical and glorious hour.

Related Scriptures: John 16:13;

MARCH 17th

WE ARE NOT TO BE MOVED BY ANY OTHER VOICE THAN THE VOICE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT - NOR ANY OTHER WORD OTHER THAN THE WORD OF GOD

...."As a result, we are no longer to be children, tossed here and there by waves and carried about by every wind of doctrine, by the trickery of men, by craftiness in deceitful scheming; but speaking the truth in love, we are to grow up in all aspects into Him who is the head, even Christ".... Ephesians 4:14-15 NASB

Speaking the truth in love does not always bring with it an "outward" reward - but rather persecution, trial and "attempted" affliction from the Evil One. For to the rebellious heart, the uncompromised Word of God is "repulsive". Therefore, we must be a people who are not moved by anything other than the "direct leading" of God. We are not to be moved by any other voice than the voice of the Holy Spirit - nor any other word other than the Word of God. This is not a state that is reached - apart from an absolute pouring out of one's self, moment to moment, and day by day. To all those who desire to be "true" ministers of God, let them acknowledge this one fact: that it is only a heart "wholly given" to the Father and His Word that shall stand in this final hour. The end-time man or woman of God shall be found to be one who lives for God alone - without exception.

THERE MUST BE A BREAKING AWAY, A "WRENCHING" FROM ALL THOSE THINGS IN OUR LIVES WHICH - WHILE "TRADITIONALLY" PERMISSIBLE, ARE FOREVER "UNPROFITABLE" TO THE ESTABLISHMENT OF GOD'S KINGDOM IN THE EARTH

How few have "fully calculated" the cost of this venture into faithfulness and perfect loyalty to Jesus Christ! In many, the denial of God's Word has taken precedence over the absolute self-denial that is required to truly serve God. Through unbelief in, and ignorance of, the Father's Provision, darkness has clouded the hearts of many who would deem themselves as "leaders" in the church. And it is certain that if the "leaders" are grounded in darkness, the "flock" shall surely follow. There must be a breaking away, a "wrenching" from all those things in our lives which - while "traditionally" permissible, are forever "unprofitable" to the establishment of God's Kingdom in the earth. Many children of God have remained "conformed" to the world and, thus, they maintain a subtle and deadly fellowship with the darkened wisdom found therein [1 John 5:19] - allowing themselves to be deceived into somehow thinking that they can render effective service unto God while "maintaining" a heart-fellowship with that which is apart from Christ. Let

us be those who are found forsaking ALL in our lives and ministries that is not profitable to the establishment of the Church and the Kingdom in this hour. For we must be a people who are found faithful to the Will of God, alone, if we are truly going to fulfil all that we were created for from before the foundations of the earth, in Christ [Ephesians 2:10].

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:27; John 6:63; Luke 14:26-30; Romans 12:1-2; John 15:5; 1 John 5:21;

MARCH 18th

A DEEP SPIRIT OF CONSECRATION

...."Consecrate a fast, Proclaim a solemn assembly; Gather the elders And all the inhabitants of the land To the house of the LORD your God, And cry out to the LORD".... Joel 1:14 NASB

...."Blow a trumpet in Zion, Consecrate a fast, proclaim a solemn assembly".... Joel 2:15 NASB

As the Holy Spirit is poured forth to a continually greater degree in this hour there shall come forth a deep spirit of consecration in the midst of God's people and this will have two immediate effects:

1. All those who truly love God [those who desire first and foremost to fulfil their destiny in Christ] shall repent of ANY idolatrous practices whatever they may be [people or things], and enter into the place of rest and begin to carry out the works of "righteousness" that are their true heart desire. From this place of true repentance the Father will begin to establish these ones in "holy alliances" [glorious connections] throughout the Body of Christ and together they shall both establish and accomplish their perfect part in the will of God concerning the Glorious Church.
2. All those who have refused to repent shall be drawn deeper into a network of "unholy alliances" that shall keep them bound to the comings and goings of "flesh and blood" rather than the Holy Spirit. These ones shall be encompassed by deep darkness, and shall be found fighting against the holy handmaidens and bondservants [civil war] - but in each and every case - NOT FOR LONG!

A SMALL WINDOW OF OPPORTUNITY

This is a most critical time for those who truly love God to "allow" themselves to be moved by the Holy Spirit into their proper position in light of the Father's plan for the fullness of their destiny in Christ. There is a small [short] window of opportunity for all those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom, and who are being raised up to lead this final onslaught against the "religious spirits" [who - up until now - have still been allowed to hold many in leadership

captive to their evil schemes]. Many great and glorious things shall begin to manifest in the midst of all those who truly love God in these days as the Glorious Church begins to "get its legs".

THE BEST IS YET TO COME

It will always seem like "the best is yet to come" from here on in for all those who truly desire to experience the fullness of the Father's precious and tender love [affection]. He is in the process [as many of you well know] of radically expanding and enlarging our hearts - in order that we might come to that holy place of abiding in His great and awesome love towards us, and also have revealed to our heart the revelation needed [on a daily basis] to enter into the fullness of our "Kingdom-position", in Christ. Let us be those who are found forsaking ALL to follow Christ in this most critical hour. For the Glory that is about to be poured forth will be the greatest outpouring of God's presence this earth has EVER seen - and it is certain that we will both see and experience the "greater works" that Jesus talked of in John 14:12!

Related Scriptures: Acts 2:16-21; 1 Corinthians 1:30; 2 Timothy 2:26; Ephesians 1:17-23;

MARCH 19th

DARKNESS...SHALL BE CONSUMED BY A GLORIOUS LIGHT AND FIRE FROM ON HIGH

...."For in him [Christ] we live, and move, and have our being".... Acts 17:28 K.J.V.

In this last and greatest outpouring of God's power - through His glorious Church - the traditions and doctrines of men and the darkness of the "spirit of the world", [which has, up until this time, run rampant through the midst of God's children] shall be consumed by a glorious light and fire from on high [through a holy remnant]. From these things, one can see the great importance of being prepared to receive God's true delegated authorities in this most critical hour. For without their entrance into the midst of the congregations of God's people, and the adherence to the Word of God [absolute truth] that they deliver - as His messengers - there shall be no escape from the bondage and captivity that has SURELY beset ALL those who have rebelled in their heart against their God. A truly apostolic Church such as the Father is raising up in this final hour views ALL things through His eyes, and does all things in terms of His greatest eternal benefit [in any given situation] through an absolute faith - without any regard whatsoever for the lies of the Enemy. It is for this reason that we must diligently set ourselves in fellowship with the Father and His Word [on a daily basis] in order that we might be saturated through and through with His presence - until all that goes forth from us in word and thought and deed, is of God - AND OF GOD ALONE! For are we not those who are called to live and move and have our being in Christ - and, if so, why have we been so ignorant of this "absolute standard" that the Father has clearly set forth in His Word [John 15:1-11]?

IN THIS LAST HOUR ANYONE WHOSE DEEPEST HEART-DESIRE IS NOT TO BE FOUND WALKING IN, AND OBTAINING, ALL OF THE WILL OF GOD, SHALL

SURELY BE FOUND FIGHTING AGAINST THOSE WHO ARE - WITHOUT EXCEPTION!

In many areas of the church the Cross of Christ has become little more than a decorative figure to adorn a shallow and powerless religion. There are many who crave the miracle-working power of God in the midst of His people [and on out into the "world"] but without a deep humbling and self-denial in order to exalt God and His Word as the supreme authority in their life, the child of God will not see the power of God - nor will they be found walking in a "perfect" obedience. Quite simply [and for the most part], the church at large has become a cheap imitation of the Father's deepest purpose - an "organization" that has been formed and structured by the power of man. But the good news is for those who are truly seeking the will of God and the establishment of His Kingdom: every work of the "flesh" - regardless of how insignificant it may seem - shall be both judged and consumed and exposed for what it is: an act of rebellion against God [1 Corinthians 3:10-15]! There are some who would think these words "harsh", but in this last hour anyone whose deepest heart-desire is not to be found walking in, and appropriating, ALL of the Will of God, shall surely be found fighting against those who are - WITHOUT EXCEPTION! Let us be found amongst those whose heart is "wholly" given to God - for we do not want to be found hindering in ANY way the advent of the Glorious Church - a Church that will truly be found setting the captives free.

Related Scriptures: Luke 24:49; Joshua 1:8; Luke 10:27; Acts 10:38;

MARCH 20th

DUE TO THE LATENESS OF THE HOUR EVERYTHING HAS INTENSIFIED

...."Offer the sacrifices of righteousness, And trust in the LORD".... Psalm 4:5 NASB

...."Whenever you stand praying, forgive, if you have anything against anyone, so that your Father who is in heaven will also forgive you your transgressions. But if you do not forgive, neither will your Father who is in heaven forgive your transgressions".... Mark 11:25-26 NASB

Due to the lateness of the hour everything has intensified and, thus, it is of paramount importance for each and every one of us to "confront immediately" - in and by the Holy Spirit - those things [past "experiences"] that have been the "catalyst" for Satan to establish "mind-sets" [strongholds] in our lives. These "strongholds" have been established by him with a view to keeping us in a position - to whatever degree possible - of "mistrust" towards the Father. As long as that ground of mistrust is "allowed" to remain through one's failure to immerse [saturate] themselves in the Word of God [and, thus, "confront" their deepest fears and hurts - trusting fully their tender and loving Father to gently heal them] then Satan and his forces continue to build a continually stronger "root structure" from the initial ground of fear in that one. The final "clamp" in his strategy is to get the child of God to the place wherein they refuse to "forgive" the "authorities" who have mistreated them in their past. From this position of "unforgiveness" Satan is THEN able to "control" their lives, and "fuel" a stubborn and rebellious attitude towards all

positions of authority [church, spouse, government etc.] to some degree.

THERE IS NOTHING THAT CAN STOP THE CHILD OF GOD FROM ENTERING INTO THE FULLNESS OF THEIR INHERITANCE IN CHRIST - EXCEPT THEMSELVES

When the child of God truly comes into "proper relationship" with their Heavenly Father they will quickly realize that He - in His tenderness and perfect love towards them - far transcends any of their past bad experiences with those who were "supposed" to be representing Him. From this position of abiding in close and intimate fellowship with Him [this close and intimate fellowship is the deepest desire of the Father's heart towards each and every one of His children] not only does a glorious healing and restoration take place, but that one is then prepared to go forth [having discarded the unforgiveness and bitterness which had held them back for so long] and be a vessel of love to all those who had previously mistreated them. Unforgiveness is the deadliest force the child of God faces because, first of all, there is NO justification, whatsoever, for us to hold ANY unforgiveness or bitterness towards ANYONE; and, secondly, it "allows" the Evil One and his forces to activate all manner of schemes against us - with a view to our "destruction". It must be clearly understood that the "prerequisite" for one fulfilling ALL that the Father has called them to, from before the foundations of the earth, is a heart "wholly given", and only those who make the "quality decision" to be free will be free in this hour. The reality of the situation is this: there is NOTHING that can stop the child of God from entering into the fullness of their precious inheritance in Christ - except themselves - through fear, pride and unbelief. Let us be those who are found "abiding" in an absolute trust of our loving Father - for He is faithful to finish perfectly the precious work that He has begun in us.

Related Scriptures: Joshua 1:8; Luke 10:27; 2 Corinthians 3:17;

MARCH 21st

AN "ABIDING CONSECRATION"

...."For WHO HAS KNOWN THE MIND OF THE LORD, THAT HE WILL INSTRUCT HIM? But we have the mind of Christ" 1 Corinthians 2:16 NASB

This is the time wherein every child of God MUST come into the perfect consecration that the Holy Spirit sets before them in the "inner chamber". It is an "abiding consecration" that is called for [it always has been that way] in this most critical and glorious hour. Failure on the part of God's children to obey the command to love the Lord God with ALL of their being [spirit, soul, and body] [Luke 10:27] will MOST SURELY result in their defeat at the hands of certain vile spirits [division, discouragement, disheartenment, etc.] that have even now begun to be released in their "assignment" to an even greater degree against those who have tasted Kingdom-revelation. If one TRULY desires to accomplish the work of the Kingdom and, thus, fulfil their part in the establishing of the Glorious Church in this hour then they MUST lay down those last vestiges of self-desire that leads to the self-agenda and self-effort that consumes them [the

principle of leaven - unrighteousness], and prevents them from entering boldly into the Throne Room [Hebrews 4:16] for the "necessary" empowerment [grace] that shall sustain them perfectly and victoriously - from now until the end of the age.

WE HAVE A "MIND" - THE MIND OF CHRIST

There are many children of God who still maintain the attitude - consciously or unconsciously - "God gave us a mind and we must use it". From the "flesh and blood" side it is just a "convenient" excuse to maintain one's own agenda and gratify their soul through the exercising of their "own" mind. From Satan's point of view he simply wants to maintain "control" over the child of God - through a root of pride and self-servedness. Yes, God did give us a "brain" [mind] to use, and we are to use it to bring "every" thought captive to that mind - the MIND OF CHRIST! It is a mind-set that steadfastly refuses to do ANYTHING apart from the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart! Every child of God MUST come to the full realization that it is their OWN agenda that is holding them back, and hindering certain blessings that the Father has for them - blessings that far transcend and supercede the preconceived notions and mental ascensions that are a product of their "limited vision" [the flesh]. If one continues to maintain ANY fear of "losing control" over their own life and destiny [instead of trusting the Father's judgement [discernment] in ALL things and, thus, continually believing for His best] they will SURELY be controlled by the spirits of darkness and, thus, they will continue to "mentally" ascend to the Will of God for their life and ministry. In the same way, the very faith one exercises in the Word [Will] of God comes to pass in that one's life, so too, the very fear or selfish desire that one holds [maintains] shall come to pass in their life. In this most critical hour, every last thing that one holds to in fear and compromise shall be lost - for whatever one attempts to gain [hold on to] through fear and compromise will not remain. I once heard a man of God state that, "what one compromises in order to keep shall surely be lost" - and that very principle shall now begin to accelerate in the midst of God's children. For these are the days when the "spirit of idolatry" shall be put to flight - first in the lives of all those who truly love God and, then, through a holy remnant [holy fire] the church at large will enter into a judgement that is even now beginning to intensify in the "household of God" [1 Peter 4:17]. Let us be those who put God first in ALL things - for it is only in this way that we will gain superabundant entrance into the Kingdom in this most glorious hour [2 Peter 1:11].

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 3:5-6; 2 Corinthians 10:5;

MARCH 22ND

IT IS A TIME OF PRAYER AND LIVING THE "FASTED LIFE" - WITHOUT EXCEPTION!

...."Therefore, prepare your minds for action, keep sober in spirit, fix your hope completely on the grace to be brought to you at the revelation of Jesus Christ. As obedient children, do not be conformed to the former lusts which were yours in your ignorance, but like the Holy One who called you, be holy yourselves also in all your behavior; because it is written,

"YOU SHALL BE HOLY, FOR I AM HOLY".... 1 Peter 1:13-16 NASB

In this most critical hour, it is important for EVERY child of God to stay sharp and alert - "maintaining" a perfect diligence in even the smallest of details [for many times that is where the door to the fullness of "breakthrough" is]! The Father is about to "unfold" ALL that He has for His faithful and obedient ones in ways far beyond their wildest imaginings - so we would do well to take NO preconceived notions, and rely totally on the Holy Spirit to "reveal" the heart of the Father to us continually in these days. It is a time of prayer and fasting [entering into the "fasted" life] for all those children of God who truly desire the fullness of His will for their lives and ministries. Again, it is VERY important in this time to seek the face of the Father concerning the deepest issues of His heart - and how they apply to us in these days. In light of these things let us be found setting ourselves aside unto the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" on a daily basis until we get a definitive answer and/or confirmation from the Throne Room concerning all things pertaining to the perfect maintenance of life and godliness in our walk. Regardless of any circumstances we might find ourselves in [at any given moment] we must - first and foremost - always desire to be in the "proper positioning" that the Father would desire us to be in. The Father has some very important things to reveal to His handmaidens and bondservants concerning this "final push" to the entrance into the fullness of destiny, but one MUST be in perfect position [both spiritually and locationally] to receive ALL that He has for them. Every last detail MUST be discerned with a perfect discernment - not only in these days but for the remainder of our time here in this dispensation. Therefore, let us be those who have our priorities straight on a continual basis so that we might be found doing and saying only those things that are pleasing in the sight of the Father in this most glorious hour.

Related Scriptures: Luke 16:10; Proverbs 4:23; Ephesians 1:17-23; Joshua 1:8; John 8:29;

MARCH 23rd

"DISAPPOINTMENT" IS NOT PART OF OUR COVENANT WITH GOD

...."In You our fathers trusted; They trusted and You delivered them. To You they cried out and were delivered; In You they trusted and were not disappointed".... Psalms 22:4-5 NASB

...."For this is contained in Scripture: "BEHOLD, I LAY IN ZION A CHOICE STONE, A PRECIOUS CORNER stone, AND HE WHO BELIEVES IN HIM WILL NOT BE DISAPPOINTED".... 1 Peter 2:6 NASB

All "disappointment" is the result of a misplaced faith on our part. The Father is perfect and, in coming to a deep revelation of that fact, our task, then, is to "maintain" [on a daily basis] the perfect link of faith and trust in Him [through the gaining of a clear and abiding revelation of His Will] at all cost to ourselves. If we are faithful to do these things we will NEVER be disappointed - for ALL things will not only come through in His perfect timing, but they will also come through in the fullness which the Father intended. Disappointment is NOT part of our covenant with God - and neither are fear, disgrace, condemnation or humiliation. He desires to be

our All-Sufficiency, and He, alone, is faithful and trustworthy to finish the wondrous work that He has begun in us. Let us be those who refuse to place our faith and trust in anything that is apart from the revealed Word [Will] of God. For, as we do, we shall surely come to abide in the "fullness" of our precious Covenant with the Father, in Christ [the "fullness" of salvation] [Psalm 25:10-14] - a necessary prerequisite for all those who would carry out the true Kingdom-service that they are called to in this final hour.

Related Scriptures: Isaiah 50:7; Isaiah 54:4; 2 Timothy 1:7; 1 John 4:18; Romans 8:1-2 [K.J.V.]; Romans 9:33; Romans 10:11;

MARCH 24th

THE FATHER IS DRAWING MANY VERY NEAR TO HIMSELF AND HIS WORD FOR A TIME OF "FINAL PREPARATION"

...."Submit therefore to God. Resist the devil and he will flee from you. Draw near to God and He will draw near to you. Cleanse your hands, you sinners; and purify your hearts, you double-minded. Be miserable and mourn and weep; let your laughter be turned into mourning and your joy to gloom. Humble yourselves in the presence of the Lord, and He will exalt you".... James 4:7-10 NASB

The Father is drawing many very near to Himself [and His Word] for a time of "final preparation" in which He will not only perfectly prepare those who are truly seeking Him [His Will] but, also, "position" [establish] them in their "Kingdom-position". In this time in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of His presence] on a daily basis we must take NO preconceived notions [and there are many to take - if we so choose], and simply allow Him to reveal [in and by His Spirit, Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] - "exactly" what He desires to reveal to our heart. The Father is now going to take His faithful and obedient children to a "new level", and in this holy place that we are entering into there shall be found NO self-serving [unrighteous] motivations. Do not allow yourself to be "distracted" in any way by any events or circumstances that "seem" to be taking you away from what you would "rather" do. It is extremely important to put aside any "negative" [selfish - fear-filled] thoughts, and trust completely in the truth [spiritual reality] that the Father is both able and willing to meet the deepest desires and needs of our heart continually - in spite of what others may do or say to us in a "spirit of reproach". This time of refining in the "crucible" will not be for much longer - and even the remaining times will be few and far between wherein we will have to deal with Satan's schemes on this level. The "bottom line" right now for every last child of God who is truly seeking first the Kingdom, is to remember that you are free from any real power to influence you or "force" you off of the Father's perfect path for you [1 John 5:18-21], but you must stay in agreement with His Will [Word] and simply trust Him - regardless of any "former feelings" or "pressures" that may try to arise.

ALWAYS REMEMBER:

NO PRAYING IN THE SPIRIT AND MEDITATING ON THE WORD - NO

REVELATION; NO REVELATION - NO WISDOM; NO WISDOM - NO DIRECTION; NO DIRECTION - CONFUSION AND DARKNESS AND FAILURE LEADING TO FRUSTRATION AND DISAPPOINTMENT!

Related Scriptures: Isaiah 42:9; Ephesians 1:17-23; 1 Thessalonians 5:16-18; Joshua 1:8;

MARCH 25th

HIS REPROOF AND DISCIPLINE ARE "ALWAYS" FOR OUR GOOD - THAT WE MIGHT BE PARTAKERS OF HIS HOLINESS

...."Grace and peace be multiplied to you in the knowledge of God and of Jesus our Lord; seeing that His divine power has granted to us everything pertaining to life and godliness, through the true knowledge of Him who called us by His own glory and excellence. For by these He has granted to us His precious and magnificent promises, so that by them you may become partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world by lust" 2 Peter 1:2-4 NASB

It is time for every child of God to "allow" themselves to be purged of any impurity that would in some way hinder the flow of God's life and love [light] through them. Each one of us, as children of God, need to have a strong heart-desire to be filled to overflowing with the mighty Spirit of God - in order that we might continually radiate His light in the midst of a crooked and perverse generation. How often we undermine [through fear and unbelief] our Heavenly Father's will for each of us to be partakers of His holy nature and, thus, we sometimes allow ourselves to be less than perfect witnesses of our Lord, Jesus Christ. Every believer needs to allow the Word of God to work in their hearts on a daily basis - burning away the dross, in order that "all" who cross their path might see and meet the living Christ. Not one child of God should ever fear the loving hand of their Heavenly Father, but rather they should rejoice in the fact that His reproof and discipline are "always" for our good: that we might be partakers of His holiness - with the end result being that those who still remain in bondage to the Evil One are set free forever, as they encounter the Living Christ in us!

VIEW ALL THAT WOULD SERVE TO REMOVE YOU FROM THE HIGH LIFE AS "POISON" TO YOU

In these days, it is very important for each and every Christian to view all that would serve only to remove them from the "high life" [John 10:10] as poison - ALWAYS realizing that even the "smallest things" may be the most important ones to be cautious of. For often times they are the very point from which the Evil One will attempt to begin his "wearing down tactics". When the child of God reaches the point where they will not allow themselves to succumb even to the smallest intake of "poison" [that which is "unprofitable" spiritually speaking] - spirit, soul or body - then truly they shall be found walking in the fullness of all that the Father intended and, thus, "torrents of living water" shall flow through them to the thirsty masses.

Related Scriptures: Hebrews 12:10-11; John 7:38;

MARCH 26th

"SPIRITUAL DARKNESS"

...."Trust in the LORD with all your heart And do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, And He will make your paths straight".... Proverbs 3:5-6 NASB

Spiritual darkness is caused by a greater desire to be "right" in one's own thinking, than to come to the knowledge of the truth [the Will of God] at all cost to the "flesh". Spiritual darkness only exists when the "natural" [preconceived notions and "mental" ascensions] is put in the place of the "divine" [revelation]. It is the Father's desire to direct the feet of His precious children onto the path that He has chosen for them - having already prepared perfectly the way before them. As we truly acknowledge Him in ALL things it is certain that this secure - albeit, narrow - path will unfold before us. One needs to "hear" [on an ongoing basis] the voice of the Holy Spirit in order to walk in the fullness of this revelation. For if one seeks to lean upon their "own" understanding and, thus, go their own way they will surely enter onto the path that the Evil One would have them on - a path that may "seem" right but, in reality, will only end in darkness and confusion [Proverbs 14:12]. It must be understood by every child of God that there are only two paths: one leading to death and one leading to life; one leading away from fellowship with the Father and His Word, and one leading to an ever deepening relationship with the Father and His Word. Let us be those who are found faithful in this most critical hour to choose the "illuminated" [high and raised up] path that our loving Father has chosen for us - for deep darkness will surely enshroud those who turn their faces from Him [Isaiah 60:2] [through a continued "heart-fellowship" with the world and its ways].

Related Scriptures: Luke 11:35; Ephesians 2:8; Matthew 7:13-14; John 10:10

MARCH 27th

WE ARE NOW ENTERING INTO A TIME OF "RAPID CHANGES"

...."Husbands, love your wives, just as Christ also loved the church and gave Himself up for her, so that He might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the word, that He might present to Himself the church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she would be holy and blameless".... Ephesians 5:25-27 NASB

We are now entering into a time of "rapid changes" and, thus, we must remain in a constant state of "yieldedness" to God's plan for our life and ministry - for it is certain those who are not prepared to change with the flow of the Holy Spirit will not fare very well in this hour. Because of these things, it will now become evident in the midst of God's people who is truly willing to do all of the Father's will - and those who are not. Things are about to change radically - far beyond the scope of all human understanding - as a Glorious Church begins to come forth in the

earth in the fullness of Her mandate. It is surely the time for each one who would truly love God to "cry out" daily with an intense devotion - petitioning the Father for the continual enlarging of their heart concerning a revelation of His vision and plan for a holy people in this hour. If Christians are not ready in this most critical time THEN quite simply they will BEGIN to miss the fullness of the Father's intended blessing, and this will become quite evident to one's heart VERY soon in a time when we truly need the "fullness" of the Father's provision, in Christ, to overcome in all things.

"ACCELERATION" IN THE SPIRITUAL REALM

Again, it is important for each of us to be extremely sensitive to the Holy Spirit from here on in - in even the smallest of details. This is truly an exciting time, and we would all do well to guard our hearts with all diligence - KNOWING that the Father is faithful, and that He is watching over every last word He has ever spoken to our hearts concerning future ministry and Kingdom-positioning. Each step we take from here on is no less important than any other, but one difference we shall soon see is the "acceleration" in the spiritual realm of God's plans. In other words, what has taken years to happen will now begin to happen in months, and what would normally have taken months will now take weeks, and what normally would have taken weeks will now take days, etc. In light of these things, ONLY those "abiding" in the Spirit of wisdom and revelation will be able to stay on the "narrow path" of perfect obedience - for there is no room for distractions or the idolatry that has plagued many in the pursuit of their "Kingdom-destiny". It is time for all those who love God [those who are seeking first the Kingdom, and to be righteously motivated in all things] to "fasten their spiritual seat belts" - it truly is going to be a glorious time!

Related Scriptures: Jeremiah 1:12; Proverbs 4:23; Matthew 6:33;

MARCH 28th

WE MUST BE FOUND READY AND "PLIABLE"

...."Beloved, do not be surprised at the fiery ordeal among you, which comes upon you for your testing, as though some strange thing were happening to you; but to the degree that you share the sufferings of Christ, keep on rejoicing, so that also at the revelation of His glory you may rejoice with exultation. If you are reviled for the name of Christ, you are blessed, because the Spirit of glory and of God rests on you. Make sure that none of you suffers as a murderer, or thief, or evildoer, or a troublesome meddler; but if anyone suffers as a Christian, he is not to be ashamed, but is to glorify God in this name. For it is time for judgment to begin with the household of God; and if it begins with us first, what will be the outcome for those who do not obey the gospel of God?".... 1 Peter 4:12-17 NASB

The Father has given much revelation to the Body of Christ in the past few months on at least the "structure" [outline] of His plan for establishing the proper "spiritual environments" [both individually and corporately]. All those whose hearts are wholly given to the highest

purposes of the Father must continue to set themselves to be ready and "pliable" to whatever He desires them to do. This whole plan of the Father in this final hour will have to come forth by faith, love and obedience on the part of His children - and faith, love and obedience alone! The coming judgement on the "household of God" will clearly show that the one who is not "abiding" in faith, love and obedience will not be able to stand - AT ALL [Malachi 3:1-3]!

THIS HOUR WILL DEFINE THE TRUE STATE OF EACH ONE'S HEART

This hour will define the true state of each one's heart [1 Corinthians 3:10-15]. Those who continue, in their stubbornness and rebellion, to hold fast to anything apart from Christ [and do so in His Name] shall surely be seen for what they are in their unrighteous activity. Those who have been faithful and obedient to hold fast the vision [revelation] shall shine brighter and brighter until the fullness of the Father's purpose is continually being fulfilled through them [Proverbs 4:18], and because of these things they will be a strong "beacon" to a dark and dying world. It must be clearly understood that as long as any given child of God is still "breathing" then there is still an opportunity for them to enter into a deep and thorough repentance [as long as there is still a "seed" of desire for repentance in their heart] and, thus, enter into the fullness of all that the Father created them for. This is a time of great tumult and turmoil - a tumult and turmoil that will cause the heart of unbelief and fear and pride to fail [faint] EVERY time, and in EVERY situation. The very methods and patterns [mind-sets of fear and self-desire] that had been used in the past by these unbelieving ones [in order to form their "own" comfort and security] will not work in the days to come. The rapid and frequent changes that are manifesting in the earth to a greater degree with each passing day shall cause those whose hearts are not "established" in the Word of God to "faint" and, thus, they shall be easy prey for Satan and his forces - unless a deep and immediate repentance is forthcoming on their part. Only those whose hearts are rooted and grounded in the love of God, and whose minds are continually being "renewed" [through the diligent practice of constantly bringing EVERY thought captive to a revelation of God's Word] shall be found "fit" to be called "disciples" of the Lord Jesus Christ [Mark 8:34-36]. It is only these faithful and obedient ones that shall be entrusted with the fullness of the riches of God's glory in Christ Jesus and, thus, - in entering into the fullness of their Kingdom-position and destiny - they will carry out [with perfect diligence] their portion of the great and glorious plan of the Father in their remaining time in this dispensation.

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:27; Ephesians 3:16-17; Romans 12:1-2; 1 Corinthians 2:16; Luke 9:62;

MARCH 29th

DEFINITE PREPARATIONS

...."Your word is a lamp to my feet And a light to my path".... Psalms 119:105 NASB

...."The entrance of thy words giveth light; it giveth understanding unto the simple"....
Psalms 119:130 KJV

Throughout the entire earth vast multitudes have heard the call to make "definite preparations" [in and by the Holy Spirit] to order their lives in the manner of a perfect consecration, and separation unto the Word of God. So now, it is in this time that we will find out who has truly been "hearing" the voice of the Holy Spirit and who has been "mentally" ascending to the Word of God. The chief underlying scheme of the Evil One in attempting to bring one under the influence of a "spirit of mental ascent" is that they become hearers [outwardly] - and, because of this, "non-doers" of the very Word they hear [James 1:22-25].

UNLESS ONE'S HEART IS "WHOLLY GIVEN" TO GOD THE "ENTRANCE" OF THE WORD WILL NOT OCCUR

Unless one's heart is wholly given to God the "entrance" of the Word will not occur and, thus, they leave themselves very much open to the deception that what they have heard is "from God". Then, as they base their "corresponding" words and actions on what they believe is "divine revelation", their steps are being both controlled and ordered by Satan and his forces [Proverbs 14:12]. All those who are faithful are truly on the "threshold of the threshold" of entering into the fullness of their precious destiny, in Christ. Because of these things, it is certain that now is a time of reflection on all that we have had "revealed" to our heart - up until this time. There is no question that the "next phase" of the Father's plan will be most glorious, and that it shall soon be upon us in its fullness. Let every child of God continue to diligently seek the Father's perfect will and positioning - and His perfect timing. This is truly a most critical hour, and it is certain that every child of God with a heart to fulfil their portion of the Kingdom-work MUST not be found carrying any "excess" [soulish] baggage - for the path is indeed narrow, and ANYTHING that is apart from the Father's provision in Christ will surely cause one to be moved to the right or the left of His Will.

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:27; Matthew 7:13-14;

MARCH 30th

WITHOUT A "SEVERE AND ABSOLUTE WRENCHING" OF OURSELVES AWAY FROM THE "WORLD" AND ITS WAYS AND SEPARATING OURSELVES UNTO THE WORD OF GOD, WE BECOME CANDIDATES FOR DECEPTION IN THIS HOUR

...."For the word of God is living and active and sharper than any two-edged sword, and piercing as far as the division of soul and spirit, of both joints and marrow, and able to judge the thoughts and intentions of the heart".... Hebrews 4:12 NASB

Each of us, as children of God, must learn to live before the Father without any regard for the "approval" of "flesh and blood". In coming to a clear understanding [revelation] of the fact that it is ONLY the deep and constant abiding in God's presence [and Word] that will keep us from the "ravages" of sin, deception and rebellion in this last hour, we must NEVER be a people

who measure our "sinlessness" [righteousness] by the approval of men. For it is only through giving the Father and His Word preeminence in our lives that we shall ever come to that place wherein God's abundant life flows freely to us - and through us. It is only the "entrance" of His Word that can produce the needed light [revelation] to constantly make us aware of sin - in us or around us [Psalm 119:11]. Many - through a fear of what others think - set themselves on a course that brings a snare, yet until the trap is sprung they shall have no knowledge of the danger that they are in, unless - through repentance - they begin to "fix" their eyes on the Word of God which is then able to enlighten them. Without a "severe and absolute wrenching" of ourselves away from the "world" and its ways, and separating ourselves unto the Word of God, we become candidates for deception in this hour - that is, both being deceived and being "vessels of deception" to others. Perhaps the greatest aspect of the apostolic vision going forth in this final hour is that the Father is revealing Himself in His absoluteness - an absoluteness that cuts like a knife, separating immediately all that is of Christ and all that is not of Christ in the innermost parts of our being. Let us be those who lay down the fear of man [in any of its forms' that we might be found giving the Father and His word preeminence in ALL things in this most glorious hour.

"ravages" - the effects of violent, destructive action; ruin;

Related Scriptures: John 10:10; Romans 12:1-2; Proverbs 14:12; Psalm 119:130;

MARCH 31st

THE JUDGEMENT OF GOD UPON HIS HOUSEHOLD IN THIS LAST HOUR SHALL BE BOTH SWIFT AND DEVASTATING!

...."Little children, guard yourselves from idols".... 1 John 5:21 NASB

...."When Christ, who is our life, is revealed, then you also will be revealed with Him in glory. Therefore consider the members of your earthly body as dead to immorality, impurity, passion, evil desire, and greed, which amounts to idolatry. For it is because of these things that the wrath of God will come upon the sons of disobedience".... Colossians 3:4-6 NASB

The judgement that God will judge His household with in this last hour will be both swift and devastating - once His "holy vessels of judgement" are prepared. There will be little time for discussion, only time for action - through either an overt act of repentance and consecration [total separation unto the Father and His Word (Will)] or an overt act of rebellion, and the forsaking of the precious Blood and the Word of God. Until a child of God enters into a deep and abiding trust in their Heavenly Father, then they will continue to reject - at least "partially" - the true "delegated authorities" that the Father, in His goodness, has sent as "gifts" to the Church in this hour. Indeed, anything sent from [having its origin in] God will ALWAYS be perceived as a "threat" by all who have formulated their own plans in their service to God [through the pursuit of self-glory]. And, therefore, there will be a great "clash" between the true servants of God and all those "ministers" still bound by a "spirit of religion" in this most critical hour. A "spirit of

religion" always has - as its main thrust [in its effort to deceive a minister of God] - the de-emphasizing of one's "personal relationship" with God as the first and foremost prerequisite to excellence in ministry, and onto a belief that places relationship with "flesh and blood" [and the control thereof] before one's relationship with God. This is precisely why many men and women who "claim" to serve God have been "stalled" in their efforts to fulfil God's will for their life and ministry - up until this time. This failure to lay down their own lives in order to glorify God and exalt the name of Jesus to the greatest degree in all things also negatively affects those they "minister" to - keeping them in a place wherein they are under the control of man [through fear] rather than the Holy Spirit [through faith and love].

IT IS THE SAME WORD THAT HAS DELIVERED US FROM THE POWERS OF DARKNESS THAT WILL BOTH KEEP US, AND EMPOWER US TO FULFIL THE FATHER'S PURPOSE FOR OUR LIVES

Unless a thorough separation from the "idols" that they, themselves, have set up in their lives [whether they be people or things] is forthcoming, they will continue to "miss" God, and, thus, their prime function in the church will be one of hindering the establishment of God's Kingdom instead of furthering it! The Father will deal severely with those of His children caught in the throes of idolatry in these days! These things that I speak of, cut at the root of Satan's plan to keep the children of God asleep and, thus, powerless in this last hour, but we must ALWAYS remember that Satan is never greater than God IN ANY WAY, and that all that he does is but a "counterfeit" [perversion] of that which the Father has already done, in Christ. Thus, a simple adherence to the Word of God will ALWAYS override [overcome] the schemes of Satan - schemes that we will not be ignorant of IF we walk in that glorious place of "resurrection" and "ascension" that is ours in Christ, through a continual abiding in the life of the Cross [obedience unto the constant denial of the self-life]. There is not one child of God walking in the earth right now that is not "vulnerable" to succumb to any one of Satan's schemes - IF THEY SET THEMSELVES IN A PLACE APART FROM THE WORD OF GOD. It is the same Word that has delivered us from the powers of darkness that will both keep us, and empower us to fulfil the Father's purpose for our lives. Let us not take these things lightly for it is our obedience or disobedience, as children of God, that will "forge" our positioning in this most critical hour, and it is certain that we must be found "abiding" with Christ at the right hand of the heavenly Father in order to overcome in all things - and, in the process, fulfil all that we were created for from before the foundations of the earth.

Related Scriptures: 1 Peter 4:17; Ephesians 4:11-16; Colossians 1:13; Ephesians 2:6;

APRIL 1st

THERE IS ONLY "ONE" POSITION WHEREIN WE CAN CORRECTLY AND READILY IDENTIFY THE "SCHEMES" OF THE EVIL ONE

...."Who is there to harm you if you prove zealous for what is good? But even if you should suffer for the sake of righteousness, you are blessed. AND DO NOT FEAR THEIR

INTIMIDATION, AND DO NOT BE TROUBLED, but sanctify Christ as Lord in your hearts, always being ready to make a defense to everyone who asks you to give an account for the hope that is in you, yet with gentleness and reverence; and keep a good conscience so that in the thing in which you are slandered, those who revile your good behavior in Christ will be put to shame".... 1 Peter 3:13-16 NASB

...."so that no advantage would be taken of us by Satan, for we are not ignorant of his schemes".... 2 Corinthians 2:11 NASB

When Peter wrote, "but sanctify [set apart] Christ as Lord in your hearts" he was simply expressing the Father's deepest heart desire for His people to set His Word and Spirit above "all" else at "all" times. It is our job to give His Word preeminence. It is His task to do the sanctifying - that is, "keep" us by "His" power in that holy place far above and apart from anything that would cause us to fall short of all that He has provided for us in Christ - the Anointed One and His Anointing. When the Father asked us to sanctify Him in our heart He was calling us to draw near to Him in the "secret place of His presence" for it is only as one "abides" in this position that He can "reveal" Himself to them in the way that He "longs" to with each and every one of His beloved children. I know that, at times, as we move deeper and deeper into the fullness of our particular calling and the exercising of our "gifts," Satan attempts to "jam" our signals. This is precisely why each one of us "must" continually draw near to God - thus sanctifying Him in our hearts - for there is only "one" position wherein we can correctly and readily identify the "schemes" of the Evil One, and that is "seated" with the Father in the heavenly places in [with] the Anointed One and His Anointing!

IN A VERY SHORT TIME THERE WILL BE NO "SECOND OPPORTUNITIES"

In light of all these things, we must do whatever is necessary to put forth the absolute Truth in the fullness of conviction at all times whenever we are called to do so. We are about to enter into a time and place heretofore unseen in the Church [and in the world] and if just one "ministry" - individual or corporate - can be led [through a deep and thorough repentance] from a place of "mental ascension" to the place of revelation concerning the will of the Father for their lives and ministries then it would be worthwhile! In a very short time THERE WILL BE NO SECOND OPPORTUNITIES for the disobedient [rebellious] children of God to come into the "fullness" of His plan in the remainder of our time in this dispensation and, as horrifying as that scenario is: also be found fighting against God and those of their brothers and sisters who are walking [abiding] with Him in the center of His Will.

FINAL PREPARATION AND "FINE-TUNING"

It is clearly a time for all those who truly love God to "hold fast the vision" [revelation] that the Father has blessed them with throughout the years! We [by "we" I mean all those who truly desire to walk in the fullness of their destiny in Christ] are all going through much the same type of thing - even though the circumstances are varied. In these days, it is the final preparation and "fine-tuning" for entrance into the fullness of one's "Kingdom-position" - as we are moving

rapidly towards the greatest breakthrough the Church has ever seen. As this "fine-tuning" [with holy fire] intensifies one must continually "allow" the perfect love of the Father to cast out ALL fear - and, thus, come to the clear realization that it is simply the consuming fire of the Holy Spirit doing the deepest work of the Cross in them. Only those whose hearts are "wholly given" will experience this glorious breakthrough, and when the "smoke clears" all those who have been faithful will enter into a place spiritually - and every other way - never thought possible this side of Heaven itself! Let us be found faithful to the Will of the Father in this hour for it is truly an hour like no other!

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 1:3; Ephesians 1:17-23; Ephesians 2:6; Habakkuk 2:2-4; 1 John 4:18;

APRIL 2nd

A NEW LEVEL OF DISCERNMENT

...."But seek first His kingdom and His righteousness, and all these things will be added to you".... Matthew 6:33 NASB

...."that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you a spirit of wisdom and of revelation in the knowledge of Him. I pray that the eyes of your heart may be enlightened, so that you will know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints, and what is the surpassing greatness of His power toward us who believe. These are in accordance with the working of the strength of His might which He brought about in Christ, when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places, far above all rule and authority and power and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in the one to come. And He put all things in subjection under His feet, and gave Him as head over all things to the church, which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all".... Ephesians 1:17-23 NASB

When we, as Christians, are in any kind of situation that involves a "crossroad" we must sit tight on all fronts until the Father makes ALL things evident as far as the next step goes - continually doing, of course, that which we "know" to do. In these days, we must continue to believe for the "divine intervention" [miracles] that will open and shut the necessary doors to get us where we are supposed to be positioned in the Father's plan in these coming days. The whole essence of the Glorious Church [Kingdom] age is simply each individual believer being in the right place at the right time doing the right[eous] thing - all, of course, empowered by the Holy Spirit. These days we are in now are final training and preparation for what is about to come forth, and as the Holy Spirit is poured forth in this hour [into and through holy vessels] it is certain that things will be amplified [multiplied] many times over! If we do not learn to wait properly on the Holy Spirit now - it will be extremely difficult to hear the "still, small voice" [and I do mean extremely difficult] when the true Kingdom work and the attacks of the Enemy begin to escalate in this hour. We are about to move to a new level of discernment that transcends anything we have ever seen in the church - up until now - and IT IS CERTAIN that we shall need

it in order to carry out the Father's highest purposes - and to crush [devastate] Satan and his forces at every turn. If we are faithful to continually acknowledge the Father and His Word in ALL of our ways then He will SURELY open the doors, give us the necessary revelation [plan] - and provide the Kingdom finances to accomplish it all, perfectly, in this most glorious hour.

Related Scriptures: Revelation 3:8; Proverbs 3:5-6;

APRIL 3rd

THE EVIL ONE IS SIMPLY A "PAWN" IN THE FATHER'S HAND

...."If you keep My commandments, you will abide in My love; just as I have kept My Father's commandments and abide in His love".... John 15:10 NASB

...."And we know that God causes all things to work together for good to those who love [obey] God, to those who are called according to His purpose"..... Romans 8:28 NASB

It is time for all those who truly desire to serve God to take the position by faith of seeing everything that Satan and his forces are attempting to discourage and hinder them with as an "advantage" - an opportunity to continually exercise the absolute faith and perfect love that are necessary in any given situation. The Evil One is simply a "pawn" in the Father's hand - as far as those who truly love Him go. Whatever Satan has meant for harm in the past for those children of God who have been faithful will be turned for great good and glorious eternal benefit - that will take effect both in this age and in the age to come.

THE SUFFERING THAT WE ARE CALLED TO IS TO RESIST ALL THAT WE HAVE BEEN REDEEMED FROM IN CHRIST

As far as "suffering" for righteousness' sake: it is extremely important for each and every one of us who are truly seeking the Father's will to remember that the "suffering" that we are called to is to resist ALL that we have been redeemed from in Christ. It has nothing whatsoever to do with one continuing to live under the "curse" - and the law of sin and death - from, which, we have been wholly redeemed by the precious Blood of Jesus. So when people around us are used by the Evil One in his attempt to provoke us to a place outside of God's love then we are to "continually" resist his attempts - at ALL cost to ourselves.

Two things are certain as one is faithful to go the "extra" mile in faith, love and obedience:

1. The Father is faithful to NEVER allow the Devil to do more than we can stand [1 Corinthians 10:13].
2. The Father is faithful to FINISH the work that He has begun in us [1 Thessalonians 5:23-24].

As long as we remember these two things then we shall ALWAYS overcome and, ultimately, be used to turn the tables on the Evil One and all of his schemes - in a BIG way!

Related Scriptures: Romans 8:1-2; Galatians 3:13;

APRIL 4th

UNLESS EVERYTHING THAT CAN BE SHAKEN IS SHAKEN [EXPOSED AND CONSUMED] THEN ONE WILL NOT BE FOUND A "FIT" VESSEL IN THE MASTER'S SERVICE IN THE DAYS AHEAD

...."See to it that you do not refuse Him who is speaking. For if those did not escape when they refused him who warned them on earth, much less will we escape who turn away from Him who warns from heaven. And His voice shook the earth then, but now He has promised, saying, "YET ONCE MORE I WILL SHAKE NOT ONLY THE EARTH, BUT ALSO THE HEAVEN." This expression, "Yet once more," denotes the removing of those things which can be shaken, as of created things, so that those things which cannot be shaken may remain. Therefore, since we receive a kingdom which cannot be shaken, let us show gratitude, by which we may offer to God an acceptable service with reverence and awe; for our God is a consuming fire".... Hebrews 12:25-29 NASB

Every child of God can truly rejoice in this time of purging ["deep refining"] because unless everything that can be "shaken" is shaken then one will not be found a "fit" vessel in the Master's service in the days ahead. In other words, if there is ANY part of the soul-life that remains dominant [seeks its own] in the child of God then they will not be able to enter into the fullness of their "Kingdom-position" in Christ - without exception! Not only will one not enter into their proper position but the "ground" of self-desire that they have "held to" will surely "allow" the Evil One to do them great harm in the days of intensified warfare and confrontation that are just ahead. It is not that the Father loves any of His children more than any other. It is simply a matter of being "fit" [having no fear or emotional attachments] to carry out the mighty exploits that He has planned to both devastate Satan and set the captives free - from now until the end of the age. As the child of God holds fast [in faith and obedience] to the revelation that they already have in their heart. It is certain that they will see the perfect love and wisdom of the Father towards them - concerning these past days and months [and even years] - in the glorious days and months ahead. The end product of this is that they will experience nothing but a continually deeper thanksgiving toward Him for His perfect handling and preparation as they enter into ALL that He has called them to from before the foundations of the earth.

Related Scriptures: Luke 9:62;

APRIL 5th

THE "FORCE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS" IS ONE OF THE MAIN TOOLS OF GOD'S JUDGEMENT - AND THE CONVICTION OF THE HOLY SPIRIT - FOR IN ITS PATH

IT EXPOSES AND REVEALS "ALL" THAT WHICH IS "UNRIGHTEOUS"

...."But by His doing you are in Christ Jesus, who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB

...."In the way of righteousness is life, And in its pathway there is no death [no death can stand]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

As the child of God continually remains [abides] in the place of righteousness - that is theirs, in Christ - THEN, as they go forth in obedience, the force of righteousness will be released into every situation and circumstance that is in their path. The force of righteousness is one of the main tools of God's judgement - for in its path it exposes and reveals all that which is "unrighteous". In these last days, as the greatest outpouring of the presence of God this earth has ever known begins to fully manifest, the "forces" of the Kingdom [faith, love, wisdom etc.] shall be poured forth upon all flesh to a continually greater degree - first in the midst of God's people and then, through a refined and Glorious Church, out into the world. One of the first fruits of this great outpouring of the Holy Spirit will be that it will cause a perfect and very distinct separation in the midst of God's people between those whose hearts are "wholly" given to God and those whose hearts are not. The key to all things in this most glorious hour concerning one both entering into and fulfilling the fullness of their destiny is a heart wholly given to the Will of God, alone. Let us be found giving the Word of God preeminence continually [and guarding our heart with ALL diligence on a daily basis] that we might enter fully into all that we were created for, in Christ - vessels of righteousness that will surely "turn the world upside down" in this final hour.

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 12:28; John 7:38; John 14:12; 1 Peter 4:17; Acts 2:17-21; Joel 2:23; Luke 10:27; Joshua 1:8; Proverbs 4:23;

APRIL 6th

EVERYTHING THAT THE FATHER REQUIRES OF US IS BASED ON AN ONGOING RELATIONSHIP WITH HIM - AND AN ONGOING RELIANCE UPON HIM

...."This book of the law shall not depart from your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful to do according to all that is written in it; for then you will make your way prosperous, and then you will have success".... Joshua 1:8 NASB

The force of faith - working from the position of an "abiding" love - is the impetus and empowerment in ALL true Kingdom-service. In these days, we need to be "partakers" of the Word on an ongoing basis. We need to be those who meditate in the Word of God day and night, and continually bring EVERY thought captive to the revelation knowledge that will be the sure and certain by-product of our time spent in that diligent meditation before the Father and His Word. EVERYTHING that the Father requires of us is based on an ongoing relationship with Him - and an ongoing reliance upon [trust in] Him. If one does not enter into the place of total reliance upon the Father and His Word in this last hour then they will SURELY come into a

place of total reliance upon themselves [the lies of the Evil One] - and will not even realize that they have departed from the perfect will of God for their life and ministry.

WE ARE COMING DOWN TO A TIME OF "ABSOLUTES"!

In the days ahead, those of God's children who are truly seeking Him with ALL of their heart will be very, very conscious of the fact that they are abiding in the center of His perfect will for their life and ministry. The darkness and the "pressures" are going to increase continually in this last hour, but so is the presence of the Glory of God in those whose hearts are faithful toward Him. We are coming down to a time of "absolutes". One can no longer have one foot moving towards the Kingdom and one foot in the "world". Every last person shall be brought to the point of an absolute decision - either for God [and His Will] or for themselves. In this last hour, if one's heart is inclined towards the "world" then it will be pulled "fully" into its ways [drawn in the same way a magnet draws iron filings]. On the other hand, if one's heart is inclined towards the Kingdom and the fulness of the Father's purpose THEN that heart will surely be brought into an abiding and proper positioning before Him. Every child of God must come to the deep realization of the fact that when it comes right down to it all that matters is what God has said, what God has done - and what God is doing! If one is abiding in the center of the God's will then not only will they overcome in ALL things, but they shall be used by the Father to turn and devastate the very "ground" in the people that the Enemy is using against them [1 John 4:18]. Because of this, many captives shall be gloriously set free in the days just ahead because they will have been put in the presence of a Living [Loving] God by all those who have made it their priority to be pure and holy vessels.

Related Scriptures: Isaiah 60:1-3; 2 Corinthians 3:17;

APRIL 7th

"MANY HAVE BEEN USED BY SATAN AND HIS FORCES TO ESTABLISH AN ENTIRE NETWORK OF SO-CALLED CHRISTIAN SERVICE - BUT, IN REALITY, IT IS A SERVICE AND RELATIONSHIP THAT DOES NOT HAVE ITS ORIGIN IN CHRIST"

...."Trust in the LORD with all your heart And do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, And He will make your paths straight".... Proverbs 3:5-6 NASB

How the heart of the Father is "robbed" [of the intimate fellowship He so desires] by the continual adherence of many of His children to a spirit of self-reliance [the leaning of one upon their own darkened understanding through ANY form of agreement with the lies of the Evil One]. In their failure to "allow" Him - by the power of the Holy Spirit - to bring them to the place wherein they have learned to continually acknowledge HIM in ALL of their ways, many have been used by Satan and his forces to establish an entire "network" of so-called Christian service - but, in reality, it is a "service" and relationship that DOES NOT HAVE its origin in Christ - the Anointed One and His Anointing. What this has produced is a spirit of mass confusion where the

"world" is concerned - as they look out upon the church. This strategy of the Evil One, alone, is responsible for great numbers remaining in heavy bondage to the deep darkness that is increasing day by day in the world. There is only one possible solution to this problem and that is the advent of a true and Glorious Church - a Church that is both possessed and ordered by the Holy Spirit. A Church - both individually and corporately - where Christ is truly ALL in ALL [Ephesians 1:17-23]!

"THERE ARE MANY IN THE CHURCH WHOSE LIVES REMAIN DEVOID OF LIBERTY"

There are still many who are totally unaware of the intense [fiery] and absolute judgement of God that is about to come forth to an even greater degree in the midst of His people [1 Corinthians 3:10-15]. There can only be one reason for this, and that is a failure of the child of God to enter into - and abide in - the perfect fellowship daily in the "inner chamber" that is required of them by their loving Father. In these days, ALL that has its origin apart from Christ is going to be exposed! Even now, there are many in the church whose lives remain devoid of "liberty" ["where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty"] [2 Corinthians 3:17] and, thus, they are "powerless" to escape the horrendous consequences that they have sown to in their unbelief and religious exercise. There are others whose ministries are crumbling around them. This is not a result of Satan's attack, for it is certain that they were already in his control and being used by him to keep many children of God far below the fullness of their precious inheritance in Christ. This "crumbling" is the perfect result of a holy God humbling ALL that has sought to exalt itself above His holy Word [Will]!

"IN THIS ARMY NO "TREACHERY" WILL BE FOUND - OR ANY OTHER HEART-ATTITUDE OR MIND-SET THAT PROMOTES THE SELF-EXALTATION AND SELF-AGENDA THAT ARE BOTH AN AFFRONT TO THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF JESUS AND THE HEART OF A PERFECT AND HOLY FATHER"

It is the heart of the Father for each and every one of His children to enter into His presence daily in order that His Glorious light might continually shine forth in their heart - both unearthing and consuming any "ground" that is at enmity with His precious Wisdom and tender love. If one continues on wilfully in their "religious exercise" in these days they will indeed fall FAR short of the glorious "Kingdom-position" that the Father has for them, and they will surely be found "unfit" to carry the banner of truth and righteousness and love that will go before His glorious Army [Joel 2:1-13] in this final battle of the Church Age. In this Army no "treachery" will be found - or any other heart-attitude or mind-set that promotes the self-exaltation and self-agenda that are both an affront to the precious Blood of Jesus and the heart of a perfect and holy Father. Let us be found true, faithful and trustworthy to the highest purposes of the Kingdom in these most glorious days. Let us be diligent to acknowledge the Father and His Word in ALL of our ways. For it is in this way - and this way alone - that we will have the divine assurance in our heart that we are in the center of the Father's will - perfectly motivated by His love in ALL things.

Related Scriptures: Isaiah 60:2; John 15:5; 1 Peter 4:17; Matthew 5:48; Matthew 6:33; 1

Corinthians 13:4-8a;

APRIL 8th

DEFINING "KINGDOM-POSITION"

...."But seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [to be righteously motivated in all things]" Matthew 6:33a NASB

"Kingdom-position" is simply that place - both spiritually and physically [locationally] speaking - wherein one is found "seeking first the Kingdom, and also found seeking to be righteously motivated in ALL that they say and do". From one's continued obedience they will ultimately fulfil ALL that they were created for in Christ. While it is first and foremost a spiritual positioning [Ephesians 2:4-6] it also applies to one's physical positioning as a "member" of the Body of Christ.

"AS LONG AS ONE MAINTAINS THEIR DESIRE FOR THE FULNESS OF THE FATHER'S WILL HE SHALL SURELY BRING THEM TO THE PLACE HE HAS ORDAINED FOR THEM - BOTH SPIRITUALLY AND LOCATIONALLY"

There are many whose hearts are "wholly given" to the highest purpose of the Father for their life and ministry who have not yet entered into their Kingdom-position [locationally speaking]. They have been in the cave, so to speak [some for many years], as the Holy Spirit continually worked the deepest work of the Cross in them. In these days, many shall begin to come forth in obedience to release the revelation knowledge that they have been given by the Holy Spirit throughout the years. Others have remained within the "denominational structure" - some for the purposes of God, and some because they are still more "comfortable" [due to the fear of man and the emotional attachments that are its certain fruit] in the structure ["network"] formed by man. Either way, in these days there is tremendous "movement" taking place in the Body of Christ as the Father continues to bring all those who truly love Him into their "proper positioning" for the glorious days ahead. As long as one maintains their desire for the fullness of the Father's will He shall SURELY bring them to the place He has ordained for them - both spiritually and locationally. Every last child of God should seek to have a divine assurance [revelation] deep in their heart concerning these things. Being in the right place at the right time - righteously motivated in ALL things is the divine pre-requisite for one to enter into the fullness of Kingdom-living.

"IF THE WORD OF GOD IS NOT GOING FORTH WITH PERFECT ACCURACY IN ANY GIVEN PLACE THEN THERE WILL BE AN "INDOCTRINATION" OF SORTS [RELEASE OF DARKNESS] TAKE PLACE"

Every Christian MUST come to the full realization that it is ONLY faith [which is empowered by love] that will allow - and cause - them to come into the "fullness" of the Father's plan for their life and ministry. Those who truly desire to come to the place of abiding in

"Kingdom-life" - the only position that one will find their true destiny [destination] in Christ - will know by the Spirit when it is time to break ties with others in their "present positioning" in the church [I will say this: the hour is most certainly getting late for one to remain in any place not ordained by God!]. One thing is certain, if the Word of God is not going forth with perfect accuracy in ANY given place then there will be an "indoctrination" of sorts [release of darkness] take place that will keep one from entering into the fullness of their Kingdom-position - and thus the fullness of their part in the Father's Plan for a Glorious Church in this final hour. Let us be those who are found believing for the Father's best concerning the true spiritual environment that He is calling us to. For it truly is of the utmost importance for each and every child to be perfectly positioned - both spiritually and physically [locationally] in this most critical and glorious hour.

Related Scriptures: Matthew 5:48; Galatians 1:10; Galatians 5:6;

APRIL 9th

"THE TRUE SPIRITUAL ENVIRONMENTS WILL BE MADE EVIDENT BY THE HOLY SPIRIT TO THE HEART THAT IS TRULY SEEKING THE FULLNESS OF GOD'S WILL"

...."what agreement has the temple of God with idols? For we are the temple of the living God; just as God said, "I WILL DWELL IN THEM AND WALK AMONG THEM; AND I WILL BE THEIR GOD, AND THEY SHALL BE MY PEOPLE. "Therefore, COME OUT FROM THEIR MIDST AND BE SEPARATE," says the Lord. "AND DO NOT TOUCH WHAT IS UNCLEAN; And I will welcome you. "And I will be a father to you, And you shall be sons and daughters to Me," Says the Lord Almighty. Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God"....
2 Corinthians 6:16-7:1 NASB

As the Glorious Church begins to take legs the Father is establishing true "spiritual environments" throughout the Body of Christ, and those who have put themselves in a position to hear the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit are either being led to those places or, at the very least, partaking of the various resources [revelation] that is coming forth from the Throne Room through them. These "environments" will be made evident by the Holy Spirit to the heart that is truly seeking the fullness of God's will, and they will be established exactly where they need to be established in order for them to produce maximum results for the Kingdom in their life and ministry.

"ONLY ONE THING REMAINS FOR THOSE WHO TRULY LOVE GOD"

We are on the threshold of the greatest outpouring of God's presence this earth has EVER seen. The key for every Christian, of course, is holiness. Only one thing remains for all those who truly love God and that is for them to daily enter into the perfect fellowship that the Father requires of them in the "inner chamber" [secret place of His presence]. As they are obedient in

this they shall surely gain the necessary wisdom and assurance and direction [on a daily basis] that will keep them in a perpetual state of "being ready" for whatever transpires in the glorious days ahead.

Related Scriptures: 1 Peter 1:14-16;

APRIL 10th

IT IS CERTAIN THAT IN THESE DAYS EVERY TRUE, SEEKING CHRISTIAN MUST CONTINUALLY ALLOW THEIR HEART TO BE ENLARGED AND THEIR MIND EXPANDED CONCERNING THE DEEPER THINGS OF THE KINGDOM

...."Therefore I urge you, brethren, by the mercies of God, to present your bodies a living and holy sacrifice, acceptable to God, which is your spiritual service of worship. And do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, so that you may prove what the will of God is, that which is good and acceptable and perfect".... Romans 12:1-2 NASB

As the Christian enters in to the "inner chamber" daily a distinct renewing of the mind takes place - a renewing that will take one far above the world and its ways. This continued renewal of the mind will replace every previous mind-set with a revelation of the true Kingdom-life [and the principles found therein] - and the true spiritual "positioning" that is theirs, in Christ [Ephesians 2:4-7]. In coming into this place of conformity with the deepest desires of the Father's heart comes also a spontaneous manifestation in one's daily life of His perfect empowerment in ALL things. It is certain that in these days every true [seeking] Christian must continually allow their heart to be enlarged and their mind expanded concerning the deeper things of the Kingdom, and the Father's plan for the establishment of the Glorious Church throughout the earth.

THE FATHER, IN THIS HOUR, IS GOING TO BE ABLE TO ESTABLISH VERY QUICKLY WHATEVER HE DESIRES TO ESTABLISH CONCERNING THE CORPORATE CHURCH THROUGHOUT THE EARTH

As the children of God come into that place of abiding in holiness [faith-love-obedience] Satan and his schemes will not be able to stand against them - or before them - as they go forth in obedience to the leading of the Holy Spirit in this final hour [Proverbs 12:28]. Another element of this place of abiding in holiness is that one will be found to have no ground remaining within them from which Satan could speak or act through them via some form of "religious spirit" - or indeed any other evil spirit seeking to hinder the establishment of the True Church. Because of these things the Father, in this hour, is going to be able to establish very quickly whatever He desires to establish concerning the corporate Church throughout the earth. It is the deepest desire of the Father's heart to see the Glorious Church established in each and every nation for it is only a "glorious" Church that will represent Him perfectly - continually exalting the name of Jesus to the greatest degree, devastating Satan and his forces to the greatest degree, and blessing [empowering] to the greatest degree continually all those whose heart is truly towards Him [Acts

2:17-21].

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 5:27;

APRIL 11th

IF THE DEEPEST DESIRE IN THE HEART OF THE CHRISTIAN IS NOT TO FULFIL THEIR DESTINY IN CHRIST WITH PERFECT ACCURACY THEN THEY NEED TO REPENT IMMEDIATELY!

...."Draw near to God and He will draw near to you. Cleanse your hands, you sinners; and purify your hearts, you double-minded".... James 4:8 NASB

What keeps one from "falling away from the living God"? Drawing near to Him! As one takes a step in faith and obedience toward Him THEN, the scripture tells us, He will draw near to us. When the Father says that He will draw near to us then it is certain that He will draw near to us, and reveal Himself to us in the manner that we need to fulfil our destiny in Christ - whatever that may be. If the deepest desire in the heart of the Christian is not to fulfil their destiny in Christ with perfect accuracy then they need to repent immediately! The reality of our very existence as born-again children of God is that we were bought with a GREAT PRICE - that we might NO LONGER live for ourselves to ANY degree, and that we might come into that glorious place of abiding in the Kingdom - even though we still "physically" walk this earth. May the Spirit of wisdom and revelation rest heavily upon - and work mightily within - you as you meditate on these words and may you be perfectly prepared in this most critical and glorious time to accomplish the fullness of the Father's will in the midst of His people.

Related Scriptures: Hebrews 10:35-39; 2 Corinthians 5:15; Ephesians 1:17-23;

APRIL 12th

"LOVE NOT THE WORLD"!

...."Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. The world is passing away, and also its lusts; but the one who does the will of God lives forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 NASB

Each and every one of those who truly desire to fulfil their precious destiny in Christ MUST have a clear revelation of the fact that we are commanded to "LOVE NOT THE WORLD"! The failure to gain this "revelation" will surely result in one leaving themselves wide open to the destructive and deadly attacks of the Evil One - which are even now being formulated against those who at one time held much revelation - but who have now become "stagnant" in their relationship with the Father and His Word to a degree [a little leaven leavens the whole

loaf]. We must be found crying out to the Father on the behalf of ANY we know to be in this position of "heart-fellowship with the world. It MAY mean the difference between them fulfilling their calling - or their rather sudden departure from this dispensation. In this most critical hour, the diligent "maintaining" of a "Kingdom-consciousness" will SURELY result in one fulfilling all that they were created for in Christ - while the maintenance of fear and pride [and the heart-fellowship with the world that is its spontaneous by-product] will surely result in great darkness and confusion, and a CERTAIN falling short of one's true Kingdom-position, and the Glory that is about to be poured forth [out] in this hour.

Related Scriptures: James 4:4; Isaiah 60:1-3;

APRIL 13th

"FEED ME WITH THE FOOD THAT IS NEEDFUL FOR ME [BOTH SPIRITUAL AND PHYSICAL]"

...."Feed me with the food that is needful for me".... Proverbs 30:8 American Standard Version

The Father spoke to me many years ago and told me that it was His desire to reveal to me [for the purpose of teaching His people] certain things concerning the "anointing" and the effects on the physical body. While I have "some" light on this now there is much more to come - but, of course, obedience on my part concerning "food intake" is the prerequisite to receiving all that the Father has for me in this area. I will say this though: there is absolutely no way that a "Christian" in this last of the last hour will be able to stand up under the outpouring of the "former and the latter rain" - let alone accomplish the fullness of the Father's purpose - unless they allow themselves to be perfectly prepared [and that definitely includes obedience in "food intake"] as a pure vessel by the Holy Spirit. All of these things are in order that the "fullness" of the anointing abiding within them might flow forth "unhindered" upon all those who cross their path. I do not have words to describe the power that shall soon go forth "upon all flesh". We must get ready at all cost to ourselves! Food has too long been a very strong area of "emotional attachment" [soulful gratification] for a vast multitude of God's children. As handmaidens and bondservants we must "flee" all of those things that lead to "unrighteousness" in our lives if we are truly serious about setting the "captives" set free. One thing is certain: this matter of "food intake" [both spiritual and physical] has become a very, very serious matter in this late hour.

THE "DISOBEDIENCE PROBLEM"

In essence, there is no such thing as a "weight problem" - only a "disobedience" problem. In other words it is not just simply a matter of being thin or of an "acceptable" weight in the eyes of the "world" and the church, it is a matter of hearing the Great Nutritionalist [the Holy Spirit] abiding within us and, thus, eating only that which glorifies the Father and "empowers" us to carry out the fullness of the "ministry" that we were created for from before the foundations of the earth. This required obedience covers EVERY aspect of our existence - spirit, soul, body and

financially. We, as the people of God, MUST come to the place wherein we are both able to hear the still, small voice rising up from our "inner man" - and be willing to obey whatever He says to us.

BE LED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT!

Be led by the Holy Spirit! It is important not to "listen" to voices that serve only to cause one to take a preconceived notion or carry a "prejudice" without having experienced certain things themselves. What we are dealing with here when we begin to pursue a healthy diet is not affixing ourselves to the latest "fad" it is simply individual obedience in our own lives through complying [by revelation] to the Father's perfect "diet" for us. If we, as a people, are truly going to proclaim "Jesus is Lord" in every way then it is certain we must "allow" Him to be Lord over our "food intake" [both physical and spiritual] in this most glorious hour that is now upon us.

Related Scriptures: Romans 8:11 KJV;

APRIL 14th

THERE CAN BE NO ELEMENT OF "SELFISHNESS"

...."whatever is not from faith is sin".... Romans 14:23b NASB

Anything anyone says or does - apart from faith in God's Word, and the unction of the Holy Spirit - is rooted and grounded in fear [selfishness and pride]. One is either being motivated by the love of God or they are motivated by fear - through unbelief. If the child of God is not motivated by the love of God - which always seeks for the "preservation" [edification] of others - they will be motivated instinctively by a fear that seeks only for the preservation of "self". There can be NO element of selfishness in the hearts of those who are called to lead the people of God into the fullness of their inheritance in Christ - for to the degree selfishness is "maintained", it is to that degree that one is an "unfit vessel" to carry out the fullest purposes of the Father - and, thus, the manifestation of the "glorious" Church is hindered. The Father is raising up a holy remnant in this hour whose deepest heart-desire is to seek first the Kingdom, and to be righteously motivated in all things. Let us be those who are found doing and saying ONLY that which builds up the Church - continually imparting grace to all those within our sphere of existence, in order that all who cross our path might experience the power and the reality of the Kingdom through us.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 3:16; Ephesians 4:29;

APRIL 15th

ANY FAILURE ON THE PART OF THE CHILD OF GOD TO BRING "EVERY" THOUGHT CAPTIVE TO THE WORD OF GOD DENOTES AN "AFFECTION" FOR THE THINGS BELOW

...."For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war according to the flesh, for the weapons of our warfare are not of the flesh, but divinely powerful for the destruction of fortresses. We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the knowledge of God, and we are taking every thought captive to the obedience of Christ".... 2 Corinthians 10:3-5 NASB

We are promised success wherever we go as we abide in the Word, and as we "strive" [in and by the Holy Spirit] unto a perfect obedience we shall see clearly that this "success" is not based on what we see or what we feel, or even what we "have", but rather on the absolute integrity [faithfulness] of God's Word. Any true success that we have experienced up until now in the Lord is the result of an intense and unwavering adherence to the things that are not seen [the Word of God - the voice of the Holy Spirit] - and this will always be the "main factor" in the true life of faith. Any failure on the part of the child of God to bring "every" thought captive to the Word of God denotes an "affection" to a degree for the things below. The bringing of EVERY thought captive [to a revelation of the Father's Will] is not something that any loving child of God can afford to take lightly in this most critical hour. For it is continued obedience to this command that is a springboard [certain catalyst] to "true spirituality" - and the "true" Christian [Kingdom] life that is its spontaneous by-product. It is only through the empowerment of the Holy Spirit and an absolute belief [faith] - that is, an absolute dependence upon the Word of God - that can carry the "seeking one" into the fullness of their calling, in excellence of ministry.

Related Scriptures: Joshua 1:8; Colossians 3:1-3; Philippians 4:8;

APRIL 16th

A CLEAR AND SIMPLE TRUTH

...."the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men who suppress the truth in unrighteousness".... Romans 1:18 NASB

One "fallacy" that has long been held to, in many areas of the church, is that one's "new birth" alone qualifies them for a continued godliness and righteousness and, thus, as "believers", they are then exempt from the judgements and the wrath of God against "all" ungodliness and unrighteousness. If such a thing were true, then the child of God would need have no fear of sin or disobedience or rebellion towards God - and this is precisely why so many have fallen prey to the deception that a "moral" existence based on "good works" meets the requirements of God [which it does not!]. This is not to belittle the Blood of Jesus and the mercy of God in forgiving one should they fall into sin, or in the tremendous provision [empowerment] the Father has given us in His Word and His Spirit to remain [abide] IN Christ. This is simply to say that, what the Father means by being "in Christ" and what many have "mentally ascended" to what "being in Christ" means are two totally different things altogether! If the child of God is ignorant of the "fact" [spiritual reality] that there is "no" good thing in the flesh [Romans 7:18] THEN they shall carry on in their sin and rebellion "attempting" to live a "moral" life before men, but their back shall be to the Father and His Word and, thus, they will not even be conscious of the fact that the

life they are leading is "immoral" [unrighteously motivated] in the eyes of God! Quite simply put, being IN Christ constitutes a complete and abiding submission to the Word of God [the authority of God], and the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit! Anything apart from this takes us outside of Christ to do [partake of] the things that are apart from Him - and if we are apart from Him in ANY way, how can we be "in Him"? This is a clear and simple truth but how unclear it becomes when the seeds of rebellion and disobedience are sown in one's heart through a continual leaning upon their own understanding.

"fallacy" - an erroneous or misleading notion; unsoundness or incorrectness, as in belief or judgement [discernment] Latin: "fallere" - to deceive;

Related Scriptures: 2 Corinthians 5:17; 1 John 1:9; John 15:4-11; John 6:63; Proverbs 3:5-6;

APRIL 17th

ONE WILL EITHER EXERCISE FAITH IN GOD OR FAITH IN THEMSELVES - THROUGH THE BELIEVING OF SATAN'S LIES

...."Behold, as for the proud one, His soul is not right within him; But the righteous will live by his faith".... Habakkuk 2:4 NASB

...."however, when the Son of man comes, will he find faith on the earth?".... Luke 18:8 NASB

Every child of God must clearly understand that regardless of what they do or say they are going to be found exercising a form of "faith". The faith that constitutes righteousness [accesses grace] [Romans 5:1-2 KJV] is the exercising of an "absolute faith" in [dependence upon] the "revealed" Word of God - with a view to carrying out the purposes [Will] of God. In short, one will either exercise faith in God or faith in themselves [and, thus, pursue their "own" desires] - through the believing of Satan's lies. The Evil One continually attempts to deceive mankind into believing that they are capable "in themselves" of meeting God's standards of righteousness through a "moral" existence [the tree of the knowledge of good and evil] based on just about everything except a "perfect relationship" with the Father - through a complete submission [absolute surrender] to His authority [His Word]. In this final hour, the Father is revealing - through His holy apostles and prophets - the absoluteness of His "divine requirement" [Luke 10:27: "Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart"]. This is the condition that we, as His children, must seek to be in moment to moment - constantly guarding our heart with ALL diligence lest we fall into a hardened state of heart and mind - and, thus, fall short of His plan [glory] in this most critical hour! The tremendous outpouring of the Spirit of wisdom and revelation taking place in these days is giving a new and fresh application to the Word of God - and the "absoluteness" of that Word. Let us be those who are found entering into a deep and absolute dependence upon [trust in] our loving Father for it is only in this way that we will "rise up" [Ephesians 2:6] into the fullness of His Will for us - both individually and corporately.

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 4:23;

APRIL 18th

THE SOON COMING JUDGEMENT ON THE "REBELLIOUS MINISTERS"

...."I do not receive glory from men; but I know you, that you do not have the love of God in yourselves. "I have come in My Father's name, and you do not receive Me; if another comes in his own name, you will receive him. "How can you believe, when you receive glory from one another and you do not seek the glory that is from the one and only God?".... John 5:41-44 NASB

Many children of God, because they have not submitted themselves "wholly" to His absolute authority [His Word - Will] continue to view all "heavenly instruction" and "reproof" [loving correction] as something to rebel against. The reason they do this is because they have forsaken the personal fellowship with the Father and His Word that He has called them to, in order to maintain their fellowship with "flesh and blood" on a "soulsh" level. This one thing alone [idolatry] stands as the greatest detriment to "excellence in ministry", and unless there is a thorough repentance on the part of many of God's ministers", they shall be removed in this hour from the place of "delegated authority" that is theirs, in Christ". How great is the foolishness of fear [selfishness], and how glorious is the faith [trust and absolute dependence in God] that we are called to! May these words concerning God's judgement upon His rebellious ministers strike a cord of holy fear [true reverence] deep within those who still are living for themselves and the pursuit of self-glory - for the cleansing of the Blood, and the wisdom [revelation] required to regain their place on the narrow path of perfect obedience [the highway of holiness] is but a "heart-cry" away. We must not take lightly the call of the Father upon our lives, and we must be willing to forsake ALL to follow Him. For to believe that we ourselves could forge a path with greater blessing and benefits than the blessings and benefits that God has blessed us with in Christ, is utter foolishness! And yet, if one does not develop the intimate relationship that the Father desires them to have with Him, it will always seem "safer" to go their OWN way. But although that way may "seem" right to them as they walk on in darkness, its end is the way of death [Proverbs 14:12]! Let us be those who are found pursuing righteousness in ALL that we do or say - for it is certain that in this most glorious hour each and every child of God shall be found accountable for all that they have sown to. Those who have sown to righteousness in the power of the Holy Spirit shall surely reap the absolute life and light of God superabundantly and, thus, do many great exploits for the Church and the Kingdom [John 14:12]. Those who have continually sown to the flesh in unrighteousness shall reap the fruit of their words and actions [darkness and corruption], and their "works" shall be exposed as having their origin in their desire to exalt themselves in their ardent pursuit of SELF-glory [vaingloriousness].

Related Scriptures: 1 Peter 4:17; Isaiah 35:8; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15; Matthew 12:33-37;

APRIL 19th

THE GREAT TRAGEDY OF "IDOLATRY"

...."For rebellion is as the sin of divination, And insubordination is as iniquity and idolatry. Because you have rejected the word of the LORD, He has also rejected you from being king".... 1 Samuel 15:23 NASB

...."Therefore let him who thinks he stands take heed that he does not fall. No temptation has overtaken you but such as is common to man; and God is faithful, who will not allow you to be tempted beyond what you are able, but with the temptation will provide the way of escape also, so that you will be able to endure it. Therefore, my beloved, flee from idolatry".... 1 Corinthians 10:12-14 NASB

Throughout the long history of God's "chosen people" we have seen the tragic and disastrous affects of their idolatry. From Israel up until now in the church it is this "idolatry" [the love of anything - regardless of how small or seemingly insignificant - above God and His Word] that has resulted in a weakness and impotence that has caused not only the multitudes throughout the nations, but even some who profess Jesus Christ as their Lord and Saviour, to be held captive to the law of sin and death - a law that all mankind has been "absolutely" redeemed from. This is a "spiritual reality" that, for the most part, has escaped even those in positions of leadership in the highest authority in this earth - the church of the Lord Jesus Christ! It is little wonder that in this hour God is going to judge this state of affairs - for He paid a steep price by sending Jesus to shed His Precious Blood to redeem mankind from his "darkened existence". For a child of God to be satisfied with ANYTHING or ANYONE apart from God, Himself [Father, Son and Holy Spirit], is a foolish and idolatrous act which, when held to, shall reap the death and corruption which was sown to - through a continual transgression [Proverbs 13:15] against the Father and His Word [Will].

THIS IS THE TRUE FAITH: AN UNCEASING DEPENDENCE UPON THE FATHER AND HIS WORD FOR ALL THINGS

In light of these things, the focus of God's judgement must begin with His household, and in particular those in positions of leadership within that household - those who, in the sight of God, bear the responsibility for leading His children closer to Him, and not farther away into a dependence upon the world and its systems. All those who would be true servants of God must remember this one thing:

Faith in the words and actions of men and women, that have their root in the "flesh" [fallen nature], constitute not true faith, but rather idolatry - as does the "worship" of anything that exalts itself above the wisdom of God regardless how good it may "seem".

It is precisely for this reason that EVERY minister of God who would pursue the excellence of ministry [that comes only as a product of one's submitting themselves wholly to the Word of God], must forsake [surrender in their heart] "all" - husbands or wives, children, lands, food, and even the very things that are "lawful" but not "profitable", if they are to constantly do the things that are pleasing to the Father [Hebrews 11:6]. For this is the true faith: an unceasing

dependence upon [and trust in] the Father and His Word for ALL things. All those who would seek to walk in the "fullness" of the end-time ministry of God [the Glorious Church] need to know that there is deliverance from all that would constitute idolatry in their lives. But, at the same time, they must heed the admonition coming forth from the Throne Room in this hour to be "expedient" partakers of God's glorious Provision [2 Peter 1:2-4] - for to ignore the wisdom of God in the lateness of this hour is to open themselves to a devastating "frontal attack" by the Evil One and his hosts of darkness - one that may imperil their very existence in the earth. We must be a people who come to "abide" in the FULLNESS [every aspect] of our precious Covenant with God, in Christ - for it is certain that it is ONLY from this position that we have the assurance of overcoming victoriously in ALL things.

Related Scriptures: Galatians 5:19-23; Romans 8:1-2 KJV; 1 Peter 4:17; Psalm 25:14;

APRIL 20th

GOD IS RAISING UP A TRUE WORKING FIVE-FOLD MINISTRY THROUGHOUT THE BODY OF CHRIST

...."But an hour is coming, and now is, when the true worshipers will worship the Father in spirit and truth; for such people the Father seeks to be His worshipers. "God is spirit, and those who worship Him must worship in spirit and truth".... John 4:23-24 NASB

In this final hour, as the "clash of kingdoms" moves to center stage, those who truly desire to serve God must not take any "preconceived notions" for they only serve to limit [hinder] the Father's plan - and their part in it. In these days, it is of the utmost importance for each and every child of God who is truly seeking first the Kingdom to "actively" place their entire being and sustenance upon the altar of the Cross - for it is only in this way that one shall be found to be "worshipping" in spirit and in truth, righteously motivated in ALL things. Through the subtle and devious plans of the Evil One, the "spirit of anti-Christ" [and the hierarchy of spirits under that spirit] continues to "influence" [oppress and control] the hearts and minds of all those children of God whose "deepest desire" is not towards the Father - and fulfilment of His will. But as the people choose their true "allegiance" [and, thus, begin to enter into their true "Kingdom-position"] the Father is preparing "leaders" [handmaidens and bondservants] to elevate [lift] the hearts of His children back to Himself. He is raising up a true working five-fold ministry - men and women who have received the apostolic vision [Christ ALL in ALL], the fullness of which has not been revealed in the earth until this final hour. A vision and a clarity of the Word [Will] of God shall issue forth through these "pure vessels" that shall cause a glorious Church to rise up from the dregs of darkness and fleshly activity - which UP UNTIL NOW - has been seen in many areas of the church at large. Let us be those who are found pledging our allegiance [faithfulness] wholly to the Father and His Word in this most critical hour for ANYTHING less will surely result in great darkness and confusion - and a certain falling away from the highest purposes of the Church and the Kingdom, both individually and corporately.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 4:11-16; 2 Timothy 2:26;

APRIL 21ST

THE PLACE OF ABIDING IN "ONE ACCORD"

...."Therefore I, the prisoner of the Lord, implore you to walk in a manner worthy of the calling with which you have been called, with all humility and gentleness, with patience, showing tolerance for one another in love, being diligent to preserve the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace".... Ephesians 4:1-3 NASB

It is possible that even one or two "small" acts of stubbornness and rebellion [holding part back from God] might radically change the course of one's life and calling concerning the establishing of the "glorious connections", and the true spiritual environments that the Father so desires to place His faithful servants in. But this one thing is certain: He will adjust and meet the DEEPEST desires of the heart that is "wholly given" to His will - even if He has to turn half of the world upside down to do so. He will remove EVERY obstacle [stumbling-block] - regardless of their "previous" position because, quite simply, there is so little time left and there is much to be accomplished in a short time if we are truly to become the "spotless and unblemished Church". This is the time for every last "controlling spirit" to be removed from the midst of the "congregations of the righteous" [those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom] - this includes marriages, families, fellowships, ministries and, in essence - ALL those whose hearts are wholly given to the highest and most holy purposes of the Father. It is truly the time for every last "Christian" to repent of any and every self-exaltive attitude. Everything MUST be in perfect synchronization in every area of the Body of Christ [a revelation of the Father's heart and Will being the key] if we are truly going to enter into the place of abiding in "one accord".

AN INTRODUCTION TO TRUE SPIRITUAL ENVIRONMENTS

The whole concept of the true "spiritual environments" that the Father desires to establish in the midst of all those who truly love Him is a place[s] wherein absolute spiritual growth can take place - the spiritual growth that will most certainly be necessary for the empowerment to overcome ALL that we shall face - both individually and corporately - FROM HERE ON IN TO THE END OF THE CHURCH AGE. This is very serious "Kingdom-business", and the Father will do WHATEVER is necessary to establish that which He desires to establish in this hour! There will be more than a few "surprises" as everything that can be shaken will be shaken and, thus, everything that is not born of the Spirit shall be uncovered and consumed by Holy Fire in the midst of God's people - WITHOUT EXCEPTION! In this most glorious time may the Father reveal clearly His deepest heart-desire concerning your life and ministry, and let us set us set ourselves in agreement for the manifestation of the "perfect unity" He so desires in our midst throughout the entire earth.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 5:27; Matthew 6:33; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15; John 17:22-23; Ephesians 4:13; Colossians 3:14-15;

APRIL 22nd

WE HAVE BEEN "ABSOLUTELY" REDEEMED FROM THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH

...."There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, WHO WALK NOT AFTER THE FLESH, BUT AFTER THE SPIRIT. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death".... Romans 8:1-2 KJV

...."Beloved, do not be surprised at the fiery ordeal among you, which comes upon you for your testing, as though some strange thing were happening to you; but to the degree that you share the sufferings of Christ, keep on rejoicing, so that also at the revelation of His glory you may rejoice with exultation. If you are reviled for the name of Christ, you are blessed, because the Spirit of glory and of God rests on you".... 1 Peter 4:12-14 NASB

One of the great spiritual principles which every child of God must be aware of, is that the very fear that we "maintain", shall come upon us [or shall come to pass]. This is quite simply the counterfeit of faith. Fear is defined as "belief in a lie", whereas faith is defined as "belief in the Word of God". Faith is of God. Fear is of Satan. Therefore, for the child of God to have fear in their life, indicates that there is an area wherein they have given "pre-eminence" to the lies of Satan, rather than the Word of God. And so, it is only as the believer seeks to replace that lie - or lies - with a revelation of the truth, that they shall overcome them [through their faith]. Now the same principle exists when dealing with "suffering". Unless the child of God separates themselves unto the Word of God to find out from the Father - by His Spirit - what "suffering for righteousness' sake" really consists of [or for that matter, anything else that applies to their lives] then their sole influence in discerning things - spiritual or physical - will be the darkness of the sin-consciousness; that is, the consciousness of all things involved under the law of sin and death; a law - which it would seem almost unnecessary to state - that we have been ABSOLUTELY redeemed from, in Christ.

"FAITHFULLY RESIST" OR "SUCCUMB" - IT IS OUR CHOICE!

In understanding "suffering for righteousness' sake", EVERY child of God must realize that as we walk in this earth we are indeed going to suffer as servants of the Most High God. We shall either faithfully resist all that we have been redeemed from and, thus, in our obedience, suffer for righteousness' sake - or we shall "succumb" - in some way - to the things that are under the law of sin and death, such as disease, sin and fear. So, in knowing that we shall "suffer" for the Glory of God, let us come into a clear understanding of the joyfulness and gloriousness of suffering for righteousness' sake, and "God's purpose" in that - for it is not a thing to be feared, but a thing that we should rejoice in. The only thing that fears suffering for righteousness' sake is the "flesh" [fear of man etc]. It is only those who desire to "maintain" the pursuit of their own selfish desires who "mentally" ascend to the true suffering we are called to and, thus, "formulate" [contrive] a "suffering" for God - which to them "seems" pleasing to God - yet still allows them to do the things THEY desire to do.

PERFECT OBEDIENCE IS SIMPLY WORDS AND ACTIONS THAT ARE THE SPONTANEOUS RESULT OF "REVELATION" - COMBINED WITH THE UNCTION OF THE HOLY SPIRIT

When we suffer for righteousness' sake, we learn an obedience that "transcends" all the temporary evil of this world. In other words, as we obey the Father - through an utter dependence upon His Word - we shall experience the fullness of the salvation [deliverance - Gk. "soteria"] that He has blessed us with, in Christ - a salvation that will indeed cause us to rise above all "temporal evil" of this present world system. Our usefulness before the Father is not determined by how much we have suffered, but by how much obedience we have learned through that "suffering" [continually resisting every aspect of the curse and the law of sin and death]. Let us therefore learn to obey in suffering for His Names' sake, for it is only those children of God who diligently pursue obedience on a daily basis that will experience the "fullness" of their salvation [inheritance] in Christ. If we truly have a revelation of the fact that obedience is ALWAYS for our greatest good - both now and eternally - we will find obedience to be "easy" and the Father's will to be simple and clear, because the Lord Himself was always obedient and He now "abides" within our hearts [Hebrews 5:8-9].

Related Scriptures: Job 3:25; 2 Timothy 1:7; Isaiah 26:7; John 15:1-11;

APRIL 23rd

"SELF-EFFORT" PERVADES THE VERY FOUNDATION OF THE "DENOMINATIONAL STRUCTURE"

...."For I know that nothing good dwells in me, that is, in my flesh; for the willing is present in me, but the doing of the good is not".... Romans 7:18 NASB

...."It is the Spirit who gives life; the flesh profits nothing; the words that I have spoken to you are spirit and are life".... John 6:63 NASB

...."I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me and I in him, he bears much fruit, for apart from Me you can do nothing. "If anyone does not abide in Me, he is thrown away as a branch and dries up; and they gather them, and cast them into the fire and they are burned".... John 15:5-6 NASB

...."Trust in the LORD with all your heart And do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, And He will make your paths straight".... Proverbs 3:5-6 NASB

It is a grievous thing to look upon a church which - for the most part - has remained in bondage to the very things that the Blood of Jesus was shed to redeem them from - not the least of which is the "self-effort" that pervades the very foundation of the "denominational structure". Through pride and unbelief [which are the spontaneous by-product of fear and darkness] many have fought over the centuries, to maintain their "right" to forge their own destiny and, thus, in

their deception they have "attempted" to fulfil the will of God for His church. But in this final hour, the darkness of the unbelieving traditions and doctrines [which are a product of man's "own" understanding of God rather than the result of revealed knowledge of His Word (Will)] is being swallowed up and a new day is dawning in the Church for all those who truly love the Lord. For as the children of God come to realize [gain a revelation of] the futility of all "fleshly activity" - and, thus, forsake leaning upon their own understanding to lean wholly upon God - the glory of God shall ONCE AGAIN become the chief characteristic of the Church.

Related Scriptures: 2 Corinthians 5:15; Ephesians 5:27;

APRIL 24th

"REBELLION" IS THAT WHICH SETS ITSELF IN OPPOSITION TO THE AUTHORITY OF GOD [WORD (WILL) OF GOD]

...."Woe to them! For they have gone the way of Cain, and for pay they have rushed headlong into the error of Balaam, and perished in the rebellion of Korah".... Jude 1:11 NASB

"Rebellion" is that which sets itself in opposition to the authority of God [Word (Will) of God]. We have also come to understand that God's Kingdom is that realm within which the will of God is carried out without any interference. God purposes that we, as His Church, be the sphere wherein His authority is exercised. He desires the whole Church to give His Word "absolute preeminence" - in order that His authority may prevail, and there be "no rebellion" [disobedience] in the midst of His people. The Father expects full - not partial - obedience in His children and, indeed, the very nature of the Gospel [the call to the life of the Cross] calls us to obey it. When one's heart becomes hardened towards God they, then, allow themselves to become deceived in their own thinking and, consequently, they will continue to lean upon their own understanding to the degree that they have "allowed" their heart to be hardened. Once one has allowed hardness and darkness to creep into their heart they are in a MOST CRITICAL position - for their next step will either bring them back towards a revelation of the Father's Will [in a spirit of true repentance], or they will step out into a deeper darkness - one which knows no end to its sinfulness [the principle of "leaven" - 1 Corinthians 5:6].

WE ARE CALLED TO CONTINUALLY PUT THE WORD [WILL] OF GOD BEFORE "FLESH AND BLOOD"

Without dwelling too long on the sinful and rebellious state that the child of God will soon find themselves in - apart from a continued obedience to the Word of God and the voice of the Holy Spirit - I must state that this is a great danger, particularly in this final hour as "great darkness" encompasses the world - and all those who align themselves with its ways. It is the sinful desire to allow "self" to remain on the throne of the heart - even in one's "attempted" service to God - that is at the root of all strife and division amongst God's leaders. It is certain in this most critical hour that the people of God, NOT rooted and grounded in the Word [through intimate relationship with the Father], shall be but a "clone" of the "flesh and blood" that they

have put their faith in - in a spirit of idolatry. We are called to continually put the Word of God before "flesh and blood" [give the Word of God pre-eminence in ALL things] and, thus, as we are faithful to put the Word first in our lives, we will most surely be conformed to "His" glorious image. Let us allow the Holy Spirit to both expose and remove any emotional [soulish] attachments that we have formulated in our sphere of existence - for it is only in this way that we will truly enter into the fullness of Kingdom living - and the fulfilling of our Kingdom-destiny that is its spontaneous fruit.

Related Scriptures: Isaiah 60:2; James 4:4; Joshua 1:8; Ephesians 3:14-19; Matthew 6:33;

APRIL 25th

ALL "EMOTIONAL ATTACHMENTS" [SOULISH TIES] MUST BE DEALT WITH

...."If anyone comes to Me, and does not hate his own father and mother and wife and children and brothers and sisters, yes, and even his own life, he cannot be My disciple. "Whoever does not carry his own cross and come after Me cannot be My disciple".... Luke 14:26-27 NASB

The Father will deal and deal and deal with us in order to remove from our "motivations and mind-sets" any desire for the "soulish gratification" that comes from a dependence upon "emotional attachments". Again, "emotional attachments" to anything or anyone are the "bane" [poison] that will keep one from entering into the "fullness" of ministry - hence the absolute words that Jesus spoke in Luke 14:26-27. Where we are headed in this last hour, as the Glorious Church, precludes us holding on [clinging] to anything [or anyone] that would detract - IN ANY WAY - from our perfect fellowship with the Father and His Word. If we are to be "fit vessels" of the "fullness" of His most awesome power being released in this hour [an outpouring of the Holy Spirit which, up until now, the earth has never seen or experienced] then we must "allow" the Holy Spirit to both expose and consume "any" ground from which a "spirit of idolatry" might work within us, and we must begin to continually "flee idolatry [unrighteousness] [1 Corinthians 10:14] by seeking first the Kingdom of God through a constant "hungering and thirsting after righteousness".

EMOTIONAL ATTACHMENTS AND THE SPIRIT OF IDOLATRY

Many children of God have kept the establishment and maintenance of their "relationships" with "flesh and blood" as the first and foremost desire of their heart and, thus, they have "allowed" themselves to be "controlled" by a "spirit of idolatry". This "spirit" sits over a multitude of evil spirits whose task is to keep the children of God "attached", in any way they can, to the "world" and its ways - the CONSTANT SEEKING AFTER "soulish gratification" by the child of God being their [the evil spirits] chief goal. All those who fall prey to their evil schemes "always" retain in their thinking a strong attachment to "sense-knowledge" and, therefore, they discern by that which is "seen" and experienced by their five physical senses - as opposed to walking by faith [revelation]. Because they have "allowed" themselves to be deceived into "believing" that they are walking in the "fullness" [center] of God's will for them they find

themselves in the position of being "strangers" to the Covenants of promise and, therefore, in a place of "non-resistance" to the destructive [devastating and debilitating] schemes of Satan. It is certain that in this final hour one will either overcome through the continual exercising of faith and love or be overcome by the fear and pride that they have held to. We are in the last of the last hour, and it is of the utmost importance for EVERY believer to take the Father at His Word [measuring it fully in their heart] in order that they might continually rise above the Enemy's attempts to keep them out of their true Kingdom-destiny, in Christ - a position from which they would continually do great harm to him. Let us be those who are found pursuing perfect liberty with all of our heart [2 Corinthians 3:17] - for in this way we will have the power of the Holy Spirit in perfect measure - a measure that will empower us to both enter into and abide in the glorious Kingdom-position that is ours, in Christ.

Related Scriptures: 1 Timothy 6:10-12; Matthew 5:6; James 4:4;

APRIL 26th

THE IMPORTANCE OF FORSAKING EVERY "IDLE" [NON-FAITH PRODUCING] WORD TO TRULY LET NO UNWHOLESOME WORD PROCEED FROM OUR MOUTH

...."Do not touch My anointed ones, and do My prophets no harm".... Psalm 105:15 NASB

We are all familiar with the problem of slander and gossip in many areas of the church. We have known on numerous occasions throughout the years people who have been held captive to do the Evil One's will [2 Timothy 2:26] and, therefore, have been used as vessels of persecution against those who are walking "in righteousness" [obedience]. Still - even in this late, late hour, God's Word concerning the seriousness of these things is not treated with due respect! It is certain that the Father desires each of us to walk in love and to abide in Christ - and, thus, be constant and pure vessels of His truth and love - and, yet, we see that Satan, by getting the children of God to walk outside of love through the speaking of self-exaltive [self-serving] words, cuts off not only the "unity" [true one accord] of the Church but also the "manifestations" of God's power in the earth [the gifts of the Spirit]. Satan has no need of trying to attack each one of the nine gifts individually what he needed to do was attack the "love walk" of each individual believer thereby causing them to get into strife and offense - and, thus, put into effect the principle which states, "a house divided against itself shall fall" [Matthew 12:25]. This is the hour wherein every true believer must be found focussing daily on "maintaining" their love walk - without exception. It also must be clearly understood that the only way to be successful in this endeavor is to spend time with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" - each day. It is certain that this is, indeed, the final hour, and the conflict between the forces of righteousness and the forces of unrighteousness is escalating. Because of these things, the pressures that are mounting against the children of God are of such magnitude that it is ONLY the Father's perfect provision [the fullness of our precious inheritance in Christ] that will empower us to rise above this pressure and position us to devastate the Evil One and his forces at every turn. It was once said by a man of God that, "All of the forces of Heaven and all of the forces of evil are waiting to

hear the next word that comes out of the child of God's mouth". Such is the importance of forsaking every "idle" [non-faith producing] word to truly let NO unwholesome word proceed from our mouth - but, rather, only such a word that is good for edification [building up] - according to the need of the moment. For if a word is in perfect alignment with the Word [Will] of God it will release the forces of the Kingdom [love, righteousness, wisdom, faith etc.] in great power - whereas, if one speaks words that are in alignment with the lies of the Evil One [through fear and pride on their part] it will release the counterfeit forces of evil [fear, hatred, unrighteousness, ungodly wisdom, division, etc.]. It is our choice, and it is truly time for every child of God to forsake EVERY word that is apart from Christ and the heart of the Father that we might be found positively "charging" [influencing] every environment that we set foot in - by the power of the Holy Spirit flowing through us.

"slander" - an oral statement of a false, malicious or defamatory nature, tending to damage another's reputation, means of livelihood etc. **Latin: "scandalum"** - cause of stumbling;

"gossip" - idle [having no effectiveness or fruitfulness] often malicious words about others;

"malice" - a wilfully formed design to do another harm; **Latin: "malus"** - evil;

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 4:29; John 15:4-5; 1 Corinthians 12:1-11; 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a;

APRIL 27th

WHAT A MARVELLOUS WORD THE WORD "ALL" IS!

...."[I] do not cease giving thanks for you, while making mention of you in my prayers; that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you a spirit of wisdom and of revelation in the knowledge of Him. I pray that the eyes of your heart may be enlightened, so that you may know what is the hope of his calling, and what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints, and what is the surpassing greatness of His power toward us who believe. These are in accordance with the working of the strength of His might which He brought about in Christ, when He raised Him from the dead, and seated Him at His right hand in Heavenly places, far above all rule and authority and power and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in the one to come. And He put all things in subjection under His feet, and gave Him as head over all things to the Church which is His body, the fulness of Him who fills all in all".... Ephesians 1:16-23 NASB

What a marvellous word the word "all" is! It is surely the word which best exemplifies and portrays the "absoluteness" of God and, therefore, when we come across this word in our daily meditations, we must pray earnestly to have that portion of the Word brought into our "practical experience" - in order that we might come to see Jesus Christ as our "all in all". For failure to gain a revelation of the glorious provision that God has blessed us with in Christ shall SURELY result in our "rejection" of the revelation coming forth from the Throne Room concerning the establishment of a "spotless and unblemished" Church - and, thus, those whom the Father is

sending forth [Ephesians 4:11-16] in this final hour to lead His children into the fullness of the victory [inheritance] that is theirs in Jesus Christ. As the children of God experience the fullness of their "inheritance" [salvation] in this hour they will turn on Satan to destroy his strongholds and, thus, the captives will truly be set free - as the power of the Holy Spirit is released through God's holy vessels without measure! These are the true purposes and plans of God for His Church in this final hour, and if we deviate, "to any degree", from the path that He has set out before us, it will surely mean that we will be found to be "unfit vessels" for His glory - unable, through pride and rebellion, to please the heart of the Father and carry out His Will. There needs to be a great humbling before God on the part of His church in this hour that she might truly have her eyes opened to "all" of the will of God, and - in having her eyes opened - be prepared to lead the onslaught of God's glory against the strongholds of the Evil One. It is as we make the Father and His Word our all in all [having wholly submitted ourselves to His most holy Word - this being the prerequisite to making this a true experience in our lives] that we shall rise above all the "things below" to walk in the fullness of the authority we have been given in Christ. It is only as we exercise the "fullness" of this authority that we shall attain to our "maximum" fruitfulness. For one to "think" [believe] that they bear fruit for the Kingdom without first being "wholly submitted" to the Father and His Word constitutes the greatest deception that can beset a child of God. It creates in them the "false assurance" that the things that they do [and say] are "acceptable" to God when, in reality, they have missed the Father and His will completely - and are operating from a root of self-seeking and self-exaltation! Let all those with an honest heart before the Father repent of the "self-initiative" that they have displayed in times past - for failure to do so shall SURELY result in their failure to enter into their true "Kingdom-position" in Christ and, ultimately, the true origin of "all" of their works shall become evident - exposed for what they truly are: a product of the quest for "self-glory" and the esteem [approval] of men, rather than a continual quest to glorify God in all.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 5:27; 2 Corinthians 3:17; Luke 10:19; Matthew 28:18-20; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15;

APRIL 28th

THE ADVENT OF THE APOSTLES AND PROPHETS

...."God has given some apostles, some prophets, some evangelists, some pastors and teachers to the Church in order that the "few" should help lead the "many" into the fullness of their calling "....

The offices of the ministry have been given:

...."until ALL attain to the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God to a mature man, to the measure of the stature which belongs to the fullness of Christ"....

Ephesians 4:13 NASB

Paul goes on to say that:

...."as a result we are no longer to be children, tossed here and there by waves, and carried about by every wind of doctrine by the trickery of men, by craftiness and deceitful scheming"....
Ephesians 4:14 NASB

As a child of God truly submits themselves to the Word [Will] of God they will become able partakers of the "anointing" upon those whom God has sent for the equipping of the saints in this final hour. On the other hand, those who refuse to submit their "entire" lives to the authority of God's Word [Will] will both ignore and reject the words spoken through the bondservants and handmaidens of the Lord - words that are "needful" for the hearer to walk in the fullness of the ministry [Kingdom-position] that the Father has created them to walk in. From these things, one can see clearly why Satan fights with everything at his disposal to keep the child of God from giving their lives "wholly" to the One they profess to serve. If he is "allowed" to keep the child of God in the dark concerning the "absoluteness" of God's command [the Divine Requirement] to love the Lord your God with "all" of your heart [Luke 10:27] - and, thus, serve Him with every fibre of their being - THEN he can, to some degree, still retain a portion of that deceived one's "allegiance". It is this very "allegiance" to the lies of the Enemy that - up until now - has kept the Church of Jesus Christ from fulfilling her true potential. Because of the failure of many who, even now, are in positions of delegated authority, to submit themselves wholly to the authority of God, the true apostles and prophets have, for the most part, been rejected, because these "rebellious ones" have continued to fight against their advent - thus preventing them, UP UNTIL THIS TIME, from entering into their rightful place in the midst of God's people.

GOD'S FIRE SHALL FALL

The cry of all those in true intercession is a cry to Heaven with great urgency for the advent of the holy apostles and prophets. In their absolute faith and perfect obedience every stronghold that has hindered the coming forth of God's "gifts" to His children shall be torn down in this most critical hour, and the very thing that Satan has fought so hard to prevent [a true working five-fold ministry] shall come to pass in the Father's perfect timing. In this last of the last hour, as the true apostles and prophets of Almighty God go forth [waging war on sin and rebellion with their EVERY word and action] holy fire shall SURELY fall [be poured forth] and, thus, ALL that is apart from Christ in the Church will be both exposed and "consumed". Indeed, as God sends forth His ministers of "righteous judgement", every work of the "flesh" shall become evident, and even the very things that many thought were the "pillars" of the church shall be exposed as nothing more than "rotting wood" [false foundations]. There are many who have assumed positions of leadership within the church, some of God and some not of God, and in their presumption [all presumption being the product of "mental" [soulish] ascension to both the Word of God and the ministry of the Holy Spirit], they have a very "shallow revelation" of the true plan of God for His Church in this last hour. Not only have they deviated from the true path of God for their own lives, but they have been used by Satan as vessels of resistance to those who truly love God - those who seek to enter into the fullness of apostolic and prophetic ministry - and the offices thereof. Let us be those who are found pursuing the heart and will of the Father at ALL

cost to ourselves - for the failure to do so will surely result in an "open door" to darkness - and the negating of the Father's blessing and favour that He desires to bless us with in this most glorious hour.

Related Scriptures: Matthew 10:38-42; 2 Timothy 2:26; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15;

APRIL 29th

A WORD TO THOSE STANDING IN FAITH FOR THOSE IN THEIR SPHERE OF EXISTENCE TO COME INTO THE FULLNESS OF THE FATHER'S CALL UPON THEIR LIVES AND MINISTRIES

...."You are from God, little children, and have overcome them; because greater is He who is in you than he who is in the world".... 1 John 4:4 NASB

We must realize that Satan's greatest enemy is the Anointing that abides within us [the Holy Spirit]. It is the anointing that breaks [smashes - devastates] the yoke of bondage and sets the captives free - and not only sets them free but empowers them to turn and wreak havoc in the midst of Satan and his forces. There is a constant "terror" that rises up in the midst of his evil being in these days, and that all-consuming fear shall continue to escalate as the Church moves rapidly into the fullness of Her calling and Glory. It is of the utmost importance for every one standing in faith for those in their sphere of existence to come into the fullness of the Father's call upon their lives and ministries to continue to bring every thought captive to the revealed knowledge of God's Word abiding in your heart. Do NOT allow yourselves to be moved by what you SEE, FEEL, HEAR, OR THINK - but, rather affix yourself to the revelation that is burning in your heart. In "knowing" [having a revelation of the fact] that Satan is an abject failure "allow" him to fail by continually exercising an absolute faith working through an absolute love - for Love never fails to accomplish that which Love has set HIS heart on. These are the days wherein many long standing prayers will be answered in ways that are exceeding abundantly beyond all that we could have ever thought or expected. In fact, it is time for every true believer to continually "expect the unexpected" - for the things that have been shall soon be no longer!

Related Scriptures: 1 John 2:27; 2 Corinthians 10:5; 1 Corinthians 13:8a;

APRIL 30th

WE MUST COME TO THE PLACE - THROUGH A CLOSE AND INTIMATE FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD - WHEREIN WE BEGIN TO SEE ALL THOSE WHO CROSS OUR PATH AS WHO THEY ARE [AND, ALSO, WHO THEY POTENTIALLY ARE] IN CHRIST

...."For the love of Christ controls us, having concluded this, that one died for all, therefore all died; and He died for all, so that they who live might no longer live for themselves, but for Him who died and rose again on their behalf. Therefore *from now on we recognize no*

one according to the flesh; even though we have known Christ according to the flesh, yet now we know Him in this way no longer. Therefore if anyone is in Christ, he is a new creature; the old things passed away; behold, new things have come".... 2 Corinthians 5:14-17 NASB

In this last hour one must lay down EVERY "emotional attachment". Every relationship - whether husband and wife, parents and children [and even with our brothers and sisters in Christ] - along with every element of the ministry resources and anointing we have been blessed with - must continually remain at the foot of the Cross. For it is certain that this is the ONLY way that one can avoid the pitfall [snare] of "idolatry" [idolatry being defined as anyone or anything in one's life or ministry that is given pre-eminence over God] in this last of the last hour. We must come to the place - through a close and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word - wherein we begin to see all those who cross our path as who they are [and, also who they potentially are] in Christ - our children included. This will most certainly call for the continual exercising of faith, but the end result of our faith will be the bearing of "maximum fruit" in the lives of all those we are exercising the perfect love of the Father towards. As you faithfully stand for those in your sphere of existence to come into the fullness of the Father's call upon their life you can expect the Holy Spirit to expose any "ground" from which Satan has been allowed to "set up" his schemes. This will empower you to pray with pin-point accuracy [lay the axe to the root of the stronghold, so to speak], and continually release the various forces of the Kingdom [love, righteousness, wisdom etc.] into the life of the one that you are praying for. It is obvious that Satan and his forces continually attempt to influence the soul [mind, will and emotions] through lies and fear in order to keep one from entering into right relationship with God. How much more then will the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love] work through us to "influence" [captivate] those that He has put in our path [as we are faithful to lay our lives down] so that the captives can truly be set free? Everyone, indeed, has a "free will" but let us be found "influencing" [in and by the power of the Holy Spirit abiding within us] all those who cross our path towards the true Christian life of faith, holiness and obedience - for GREATER is He [the Holy Spirit] who lives within us than he [the Enemy and his forces] that lives [dwells] in the "world"!

Related Scriptures: 1 Corinthians 10:14; Galatians 5:19-23; 2 Corinthians 3:17; 1 John 4:4;

MAY 1st

TO THE DEGREE THAT ONE HONORS THE WORD OF GOD IN THIS LAST OF THE LAST HOUR IS THE SAME DEGREE THAT THEY WILL "HONOR" THE ANOINTING AND WORDS OF THE HOLY APOSTLES AND PROPHETS - WITHOUT EXCEPTION!

....O Lord, who may abide in Thy tent? Who may dwell on Thy holy hill? He who walks with integrity, and works righteousness, And speaks truth in his heart. He does not slander with his tongue, Nor does evil to his neighbour, Nor takes up a reproach against his friend; In whose eyes a reprobate is despised, But who honors those who fear the Lord; He swears to his own hurt, and does not change; He does not put out his money at interest, Nor does he take a bribe against the innocent. He who does these things will never be shaken".... Psalm 15:1-5 NASB

In this day and hour, as we are learning about the anointing of God [and as people begin to understand the operation of that anointing] we are going to see the "absolute" importance of the need for each one of us to continually walk in the love of God. Therefore, it is very important to meditate on this portion of Scripture in order that we might "allow" the Holy Spirit to reveal to us a continually deeper revelation of what God requires of us. As God sends forth His holy apostles and prophets in this last hour He has prepared them and anointed them to be His messengers and carry His Word to the people with a "pin-point accuracy" - and, therefore, when the people reject them, they reject not the man or woman, but rather they reject the anointing that is on the words that they speak in God's behalf - and, thus, as far as God is concerned they are rejecting Him. This, of course, is a very serious thing! There are many - WHO SHOULD KNOW BETTER - who will reject the true "anointing" in this last of the last hour for they will not recognize the Word and the Holy Spirit in action, and they will, ultimately, believe that they are rejecting those sent by God in order to do God a "favor" - due to a maintaining of their "own" self-serving purposes and agendas. This is why it is so important for the children of God to be "constantly" meditating in the Word [in order that they might bring "every" thought captive to that Word], praying without ceasing [communicating with God on an ongoing basis] and, in essence, doing all of those things that will keep them in a position to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit [and, thus, come to "know" the heart and will of God]. As we give the Word of God "His" rightful place in our lives, the Word will get down into the deepest fibre of our being, and we will surely come to know the deepest thoughts and intentions of Father's heart. Because of these things, His Word will become the constant "delight" of our heart and, thus, our minds will become renewed to think the way that God thinks. For it is THEN - and only then - that one will begin to walk in the "fullness" of the "ministry" that God has called them to - the prerequisite to that being of course to rely on the "anointing" fully at all times - and, thus, come to "abide" in a perfect obedience.

THERE IS "NO" GOOD [RIGHTEOUS] THING IN THE "FLESH"! WE CAN DO "NOTHING" APART FROM THE ANOINTED ONE AND HIS ANOINTING!

One thing that every Christian must realize is that everything that they are going to "carry out" for God is going to have to be done in HIS power and HIS wisdom and in HIS love. There is no "good" [righteous] thing that can proceed from the flesh [Romans 7:18] and, in this last hour, Satan's plan to destroy [hinder] the "Church of God" and set up the "kingdom of antichrist" in the earth, is being exposed [to all who will "see and hear"] ,and laid bare by the light of the Holy Spirit. As the Evil One's plans are laid bare in this most critical hour, the "pure in heart" will begin to see the very "subtle" difference between "certain" things - things that many consider to be of God [and which are considered to be a "worthy cause"] - and that appear "outwardly" as if they are in tune with God's will and the true "works" of the Holy Spirit. Because of these things, ALL those who are not able to hear the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit in this last hour, shall be deceived - and in their deception they shall surely be found, to some degree, "blaspheming" the anointing upon the true handmaidens and bondservants. It is only a constant drawing near to the Father and His Word that will keep the child of God from being held captive by a spirit of self-exaltation and pride in this most critical hour. Let each and every one of us heed the call to fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of God's

presence] on a daily basis - for it is only in this way that will not succumb to the pressures and the darkness that are even now overcoming those who are in "heart-fellowship" with the world and its ways.

Related Scriptures: Joshua 1:8; 2 Corinthians 10:5; 1 Thessalonians 5:17; Romans 12:1-2; John 6:63; Isaiah 60:2;

MAY 2nd

IT IS THIS SEPARATION UNTO THE FATHER AND HIS WORD IN THE "INNER CHAMBER" THAT OPENS THE EYES OF OUR SPIRITUAL UNDERSTANDING

...."All your sons [and daughters] will be taught of the LORD; And the well-being of your sons [and daughters] will be great".... Isaiah 54:13 NASB

...."No weapon that is formed against you will prosper; And every tongue that accuses you in judgment you will condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, And their vindication is from Me," declares the LORD".... Isaiah 54:17 NASB

If we see someone that God has entrusted us with [particularly children] doing something in a wrong spirit - rebellion, fear etc. we must FIRST set ourselves apart unto the Father and His Word with the knowledge that potentially somewhere along the line some "ground" of fear or rebellion in us has been transferred [albeit unknowingly] to our children, and that it is this very ground that is "allowing" Satan to not only set up his scheme but to "fuel" it - and, thus, cause all sorts of escalating problems both in the lives of the parents and the children. We must NEVER pridefully assume that we have no part in the problem unless that is revealed to us by the Holy Spirit [for soulish attachments can run very deep], and it is only the aforementioned separation unto the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" that opens the eyes of our spiritual understanding [leading us to repentance, if necessary] and empowers us to overcome Satan's schemes against us - and all those God has blessed us with.

HOLD FAST YOUR "CONFESSION" OF FAITH AND LOVE

In gaining a revelation of Satan's schemes we must continually be found holding fast our "confession" - based on the revelation we have of our Covenant with the Father - as a parent [delegated authority] in Christ ["No weapon that is formed against you shall prosper" (Isaiah 54:17), and "Your sons (and daughters) shall be taught of Me and their well-being shall be great" (Isaiah 54:13) - among other scriptures that the Holy Spirit leads us to]. This is "serious business", and you can be assured that Satan and his forces will not continue to "stand" in this area of "families" in this time [where faith has been exercised], for the Father has released a "special anointing" through His holy apostles and prophets to both expose and devastate his every scheme. Stand fast in the exercising of an absolute faith [love] - for Satan and his forces have already been put to flight where your children are concerned. Only do your perfect part in obedience to the Holy Spirit, and you shall soon see the glorious manifestation in the "physical"

realm of not only the "return" of their heart to the things of God, but their entrance into the fulness of all that the Father has called them to in their remaining time in this dispensation.

Related Scriptures: Colossians 1:9-12;

MAY 3rd

ALL FAILURE TO DISCERN [ULTIMATELY] THE TRUE WILL OF GOD FOR ONE'S LIFE STEMS FROM ONE ROOT - AND ONE ROOT ONLY - AND THAT IS THE ROOT OF REBELLION!

...."that He might present to Himself the church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she would be holy and blameless".... Ephesians 5:27 NASB

The deepest desire abiding within the heart of a bondservant or handmaiden of the Lord is that a Church that is both glorious and pleasing to the Father might be established in the earth. It is time for EVERY child of God to set themselves in the position wherein they will be able to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit clearly in order that they might have an "absolute assurance" in their hearts that where they are presently is where the Father would have them be. We must forsake ALL rebelliousness that we might gain holiness; for to the degree that we "maintain" the root of rebellion and self-desire, it is to that degree that we forsake the glorious opportunity to become partakers of the divine nature [2 Peter 1:2-4]. This is a most serious time! The Father, Who has "winked" in times past, is now making His final glorious move in preparing the Church that He set in motion at Pentecost nearly two thousand years ago and, because of these things, it is certain that by His power ALL that seeks to exalt itself - and, thus, hinder His plan, shall be consumed and reduced to ashes. There are many "distractions" and "hindrances" that Satan has attempted to use, for, as mentioned earlier, he knows that if one is not "wholly given" to God [Luke 10:27] [through a continual exercising of faith in His Word, and the faithfulness of God to sanctify them entirely spirit, soul and body] - THEN the door is open for him [Satan] to actively hold captive - through a spirit of idolatry - those who, in reality, belong to God. Let us make certain that our heart is "wholly" given to the Father and His highest purposes in this most critical hour. For the exercising of a steadfast faith [love] and obedience will propel one into the fullness of their Kingdom position and destiny, in Christ while the failure to do so will surely result in one falling far short of the glorious plan that the Father has for them - a glorious plan that one would not want to miss!

Related Scriptures: Acts 17:30-31; 1 Corinthinans 3:10-15;

MAY 4th

THE "CARNAL" MAN DOES NOT ACCEPT THE THINGS OF THE LORD

...."Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit who is from God, so that we may know the things freely given to us by God, which things we also speak, not in words

taught by human wisdom, but in those taught by the Spirit, combining spiritual thoughts with spiritual words. But a natural man does not accept the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him; and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually appraised".... 1 Corinthians 2:12-14 NASB

If a child of God continues to walk, discerning all and perceiving all through their five physical senses [their own understanding and perception], then they will in NO way be able to comprehend the things that are truly of God - for the Father communicates the thoughts and intentions of His heart by the Holy Spirit speaking to our spirit. But the "carnal" man does not accept the things of the Spirit of God and indeed they are foolishness to him, because all which proceeds forth from God must be spiritually appraised. Therefore, if a child of God retains any "selfish" desire within their heart they will eventually end up speaking and doing things that are against those who truly represent God - for until they truly give their heart wholly to God, they can in no way understand His "work" and, thus, because they allow themselves to speak "unwholesome" words they will surely be found to be fighting against God, walking outside of love and, potentially, causing strife [division] at every turn. We must be very slow to say anything about anything [or anyone] until we have a "revelation" from the Holy Spirit and are, thus, given "unction" by Him to speak. For if we do not diligently practice the guarding of our lips, Satan will surely see to it that we become, in some way, a vessel of his evil schemes.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 4:29;

MAY 5th

ALL UNFORGIVENESS, JEALOUSLY AND ENVY ROOTED AND GROUNDED IN REBELLION AND THE SPIRIT OF SELF-EXALTATION

...."Who among you is wise and understanding? Let him show by his good behavior his deeds in the gentleness of wisdom. But if you have bitter jealousy and selfish ambition in your heart, do not be arrogant and so lie against the truth. This wisdom is not that which comes down from above, but is earthly, natural, demonic. For where jealousy and selfish ambition exist, there is disorder and every evil thing. But the wisdom from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, reasonable, full of mercy and good fruits, unwavering, without hypocrisy".... James 3:13-17 NASB

The deceitful tongue must be removed from the Church of Jesus Christ and by God's power it shall be! If one's heart is not in tune with God's heart then they shall surely see something that is of God and condemn it as being of Satan. One of the great problem areas in the church is the division and strife that is fuelled for the most part by unforgiveness, jealousy and envy on the part of the children of God. Both of these elements of the "flesh" are directly contrary to the Word of God and the Love of God and, so, for any child of God to allow these elements to remain within them [through a lack of intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word] constitutes rebellion against God - and, thus, their words and actions [regardless of how righteous they may seem] only serve to tear down the Church rather than build it up. As the child of God

diligently pursues a deep revelation of the Lord Jesus Christ [the Word of God], they shall soon come to the clear realization that they have been bought with a price, and are called as servants to serve - without ANY regard for themselves. This, indeed, is the proper heart-attitude towards true Christian service, and one can well see that if every child of God took that "attitude", there would be no room for any spirit of envy or jealousy or any spirit of unforgiveness to remain, and effectively work against the purposes of God. Yet, strange as it may seem, some still attempt to get ahead of others in the church for their "own" sakes - treating their "calling" as little more than a platform for "self-exaltation" [and the self-agenda that is its spontaneous by-product], to be carried out at their own slightest whim. As long as there is a failure on the part of the believer to give their "whole heart" to the Father and His Word [Will] then there will ALWAYS be "ground" for Satan to form his schemes from - and certainly we see this clearly in the story of Saul and David. It is not my desire to dwell for any length of time on the things that Satan is "attempting" to do for he is "THE DEFEATED ONE", but we must be aware that there is a very important need for every believer to "refuse" to utter a word against another believer [even if that other believer has done something to harm them], but rather they must pray, and continue to love them at all cost to "themselves" - WITHOUT EXCEPTION!

Related Scriptures: James 3:3-10; Psalm 120:2; Proverbs 4:24; 2 Corinthians 5:15; John 13:34-35; John 15:12;

MAY 6th

THE ANOINTING ABIDES WITHIN

...."As for you, the anointing which you received from Him abides in you, and you have no need for anyone to teach you; but as His anointing teaches you about all things, and is true and is not a lie, and just as it has taught you, you abide in Him".... 1 John 2:27 NASB

In defining God's anointed, we must come to "know" that we all have the anointing abiding within us to accomplish our portion of the Lord Jesus' ministry in the earth. Some may be called as apostles, some as prophets, some as evangelists or pastors and teachers, some to different areas - it makes no difference for the "anointing" of God is there to carry out perfectly the task at hand. We have talked about the fact that we are able to walk in "perfect" obedience in this earth [in other words, it is possible] by the power of the Holy Spirit and, so, we must learn through "diligent" practice to depend on the anointing Who abides within us - KNOWING that He will lead us into ALL truth and keep us on the "narrow path". We must realize fully at all times that ALL of the things we say and do must be empowered by God. In this last hour, as the Father deals with each one of His children, He is preparing them and bringing them into a "Kingdom-position" that is beyond anything that they can "conceive" in their own thinking. Certainly we know of the "Glorious Church" [the spotless and unblemished Church] - and the tremendous manifestations of God's power that have been prophesied of for this end time [and, indeed, His glory shall fill the earth] but it is not for us to attempt to envision these things in our "own" understanding. It is our task to walk moment by moment, empowered by the Holy Spirit - "allowing" Him to continually do the deepest work of the Cross in us so that we might become

the pure vessels of God's love that He desires us to be. When our "eyes" are attentively fixed upon Jesus [the author and developer of our faith], and we seek only to please God in ALL that we do, THEN the Holy Spirit will be enabled to reveal to us the things that are to come and, thus, "enlighten" us to a continually deeper degree concerning the plans and purposes of God, and the deeper mysteries of the Kingdom.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 4:11-16; Matthew 7:13-14; Ephesians 4:29; John 15:5; Joel 2:23-24; Habakkuk 2:14; Proverbs 3:5-6; Hebrews 12:1-2; Hebrews 11:6; John 16:13; Ephesians 1:17-23;

MAY 7th

FAITH - LOVE - OBEDIENCE: THREE INSEPARABLE "CATALYSTS" TO THE PERFECT RELEASE OF GOD'S POWER IN THE CHURCH

...."If I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, but do not have love, I have become a noisy gong or a clanging cymbal. If I have the gift of prophecy, and know all mysteries and all knowledge; and if I have all faith, so as to remove mountains, but do not have love, I am nothing. And if I give all my possessions to feed the poor, and if I surrender my body to be burned, but do not have love, it profits me nothing".... 1 Corinthians 13:1-3 NASB

One thing that is very interesting to note is that as the men and women of God have operated in His perfect purpose down through the ages, we really see that distinct "air" of the supernatural in everything that they did in obedience to His commands - nothing "just" happened, everything had God's hand directly upon it. As we align ourselves with the thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart and, thus, seek to walk only in His PERFECT will [*first gaining a "revelation" of His Will, and THEN obeying the leading (unction) of the Holy Spirit to its completion*] we know that the "anointing" to carry out the task that has been given us, "abides" within us - for what He commands, He empowers. We can, therefore, "expect" to walk in the pure, unadulterated supernatural power of God in direct proportion to our perfect obedience to the "prompting" of His Spirit. Many times manifestations of the supernatural are hindered because of our failure to lift our eyes "continually" up to the Word of God, and truly depend upon God's power in ALL things. To the "flesh" it is a "scary" thing to place ourselves "continually" in the position wherein we are "totally" out on God's Word and His power to such a degree that if God does not come through on our behalf, then we are finished. But once one places themselves out in that position of absolute faith and trust [through the continual denial of their "own" strength and understanding] and, thus, sees clearly that the Father is indeed watching over His Word to perform it [Jeremiah 1:12], THEN they shall come to "expect" that "air of the miraculous", and they shall be found "walking by faith" - a term that has been greatly misinterpreted and mentally ascended to - UP UNTIL THIS TIME!

THE "MIRACULOUS" POWER OF GOD TO BE THE "NORMAL" COURSE OF ACTION IN THIS LAST HOUR

Each and every one of us need to develop a "consciousness" that views the supernatural, miraculous power of God as the "normal" course of action. For a "miracle" is simply a supernatural intervention by God through His power into the "natural" scheme of things [physical realm]. There are no "miracles" in Heaven because all of that realm is upheld by God's power, alone. We need to have our thinking renewed and expanded in order that we might "allow" God's power to work in the earth to a continually greater degree through faith in His Holy Word - for it is "only" in this way that both His Glory, and the knowledge of it, shall be revealed. In this last hour, we are going to see some mighty examples of God's power, and if we are not "renewed" in our thinking to this fact then we shall be both shocked and taken aback by certain things that the Father does and, thus, we may even be found to be fighting against that which He is seeking to accomplish in the earth. How important it is for us to be in one accord with the thoughts and intentions of Fathers's heart in this most critical and glorious hour! For it is only those who are both pure in heart and rooted and grounded in love that will be able to see and comprehend [and, thus, partake of] the glorious plan that He has for the establishment of a "spotless and unblemished" Church - a holy remnant that will SURELY turn the world upside down.

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 3:5-6; Romans 12:1-2; Matthew 5:8; Ephesians 3:14-21;

MAY 8th

THE "SPIRIT OF GLORY"

...."If you are reviled for the name of Christ, you are blessed, because the Spirit of glory and of God rests on you".... 1 Peter 4:14 NASB

How wondrous this word is to all those who truly seek to obey God - and who are, thus, reviled for "godliness" [righteousness]. For the Father has made full provision to protect us and empower us to continue walking in His love [regardless of any adverse circumstances that we face], and we can "know" - according to His Word - that in our "time" of persecution His presence will rest heavily upon us. We must not in ANY way be found suffering for "unrighteous" acts - for it is certain that those who wilfully sow to the flesh shall reap their fill of darkness and corruption. But let us understand that the whole principle of "suffering for righteousness" sake means that we will be true to our God through our love and obedience and, thus, allow Him - by His Spirit - to both order and manifest His presence in our circumstances. Let us be those who are found abiding in righteousness in this most critical hour - for by His doing we are in Christ Jesus, who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption [1 Corinthians 1:30], and it is only from this position of an abiding righteousness that the Father is continually glorified to the greatest degree in all things.

Related Scriptures: 2 Timothy 3:12;

MAY 9th

"YOU SHALL NOT SPEAK EVIL OF A RULER OF YOUR PEOPLE"

...."And Paul, looking intently at the Council, said, "Brethren, I have live my life with a perfectly good conscience before God up to this day." And the high priest Ananias commanded those standing beside him to strike him on the mouth. Then Paul said to him, "God is going to strike you, you whitewashed wall! And do you sit to try me according to the Law, and in violation of the Law order me to be struck?" But the bystanders said, "Do you revile God's high priest?" And Paul said, "I was not aware, brethren, that he was high priest; for it is written, "You shall not speak evil of a ruler of your people".... Acts 23:1-5 NASB

In this passage, we see another example of a man of God's refusal to "knowingly" come against [in word or deed] the "anointed" [delegated authority] of God, despite the obvious corruption in Ananias - just as there was obvious corruption in Saul's kingship and, yet, David continued to honor the kingly anointing. Paul's first and foremost reaction was to harken to the Word of God which says, "You shall not speak evil of a ruler of your people." It is my earnest prayer that each of us, as children of God, come to the place where we are ever sensitive to the anointing of God - and sensitive also to the command to "love one another".

Related Scriptures: 1 Chronicles 16:22; Exodus 22:28; John 13:34; 1 John 3:23;

MAY 10th

RIGHTEOUS AND UNRIGHTEOUS JUDGEMENT

...."But when it was now the midst of the feast Jesus went up into the temple, and began to teach. The Jews therefore were marvelling, saying, "How has this man become learned, having never been educated?" Jesus therefore answered them, and said, "My teaching is not Mine, but His who sent Me. If any man is willing to do His will, he shall know of the teaching, whether it is of God, or whether I speak from Myself. He who speaks from himself seeks his own glory; but He who is seeking the glory of the one who sent Him, He is true, and there is no unrighteousness in Him" John 7:14-18 NASB

The spiritual principle revealed in this particular passage is very important!

In verse 17 the Word states:

...."If any man is willing to do His will he shall know of the teaching"

In other words, if any man is willing in his heart to do the will of God they shall "know" and recognize that which is of God and that which is not. The prerequisite to not being caught in a snare or deception of Satan is to be "willing" to do God's will - continually forsaking every element of "self-desire" that "surfaces". The "ability" to do so is not based upon the quantity of revealed knowledge that one has previously received but rather the "willingness" to be obedient to, and walk in, ALL of the "light" [revelation] that they have been blessed with - at ALL times. This is why when we see people reviling or persecuting others, and being "vessels of

persecution" [reproach] against those who are ministering the anointed Word of God [or simply carrying out the Will of God], then we know one thing: they are NOT yet willing to do "all" the will of God - and, thus, it is their own self-desire and self-agenda that is compelling them to act and speak against that which is righteous. For the Word of God clearly states that if "any" man is willing to do all the will of God, he shall know of the teaching and, thus, will be able to "clearly" discern that which is anointed of God - and that which is not.

Always remember:

ALL "RIGHTEOUS" JUDGEMENT (DISCERNMENT) IS THE PRODUCT OF REVELATION KNOWLEDGE AND AN ABIDING LOVE (OBEDIENCE) TOWARDS GOD AND THE ONE BEING JUDGED

ALL "UNRIGHTEOUS" JUDGEMENT (DISCERNMENT) IS THE PRODUCT OF A "MENTAL ASCENSION" TO THE WILL OF GOD CAUSED BY AN IMPURE MOTIVATION TOWARDS BOTH GOD AND THE ONE BEING JUDGED

Let us be those who refuse to "judge" [discern] anything apart from the Spirit of wisdom and revelation [Who is also the Spirit of Love] - for it is in this way that we will be found to be righteously motivated towards others - and, indeed, in ALL matters pertaining to the Kingdom.

Related Scriptures: Romans 2:1-2; Matthew 6:33;

MAY 11th

"ACCELERATED" SPIRITUAL GROWTH VS. AN "ACCELERATED" DESCENT INTO DARKNESS

...."Arise, shine; for your light has come, And the glory of the LORD has risen upon you. "For behold, darkness will cover the earth And deep darkness the peoples; But the LORD will rise upon you And His glory will appear upon you. Nations will come to your light, And kings to the brightness of your rising".... Isaiah 60:1-3 NASB

In this last hour, all those whose "sole" desire is to be found doing all of the will of God at all times [and, thus, be found abiding in a perfect obedience] shall grow spiritually at an "accelerated" pace. On the other hand, those who "allow" themselves to remain in a position of holding to [maintaining] ANY element of "self-desire" shall "descend" at an accelerated pace into the deepening darkness that is, even now, encompassing the "world" - and, thus, the "gap" between the "righteous" and the "unrighteous" is becoming wider and wider with each passing day! It must be clearly understood that there is absolutely no excuse for a born-again child of God to walk in "heart-fellowship" with the world, for if one truly loves God [and, thus, answers the call to no longer live for themselves] they will not settle for less than a life that truly seeks first the Kingdom - and the righteous way of living that is its spontaneous by-product. In this most critical hour, the Father is separating those who are serving Him from a pure heart, and

those who are rebellious towards His highest plans and purposes. He is also preparing all those who are called to the five-fold ministry to lead the "multitudes" into the "fullness" of their inheritance [Covenant] in Christ - and, thus, shall He establish the Kingdom in the earth [through a "spotless and unblemished" Church] in this final hour. It is a very important thing for EVERY child of God to be found walking by faith [love] and revelation [moment to moment] in the diligent pursuit of their precious destiny, in Christ. This does not mean that one has to know everything all at once - for the Holy Spirit within us knows ALL, and we can rest in the deep assurance that - in our "faithfulness" to put the Word of God first - we shall always "know" [have a revelation of] what we need to know in any given moment. But it is certain we must constantly place ourselves in the position wherein we can hear the voice of the Holy Spirit, and learn from Him - for it is in this way that we are perfectly prepared [empowered] to carry out the entire will of God for our lives, moment to moment, day by day.

Related Scriptures: Malachi 3:18-4:1; Matthew 5:8; 2 Corinthians 5:15; Ephesians 5:27;

MAY 12th

FROM FAITH TO FAITH AND GLORY TO GLORY

...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB

As we seek to walk [on a daily basis] in "all" of the light [divine revelation] that has been revealed to our heart by the Holy Spirit, the Father is faithful to lead us on from "faith to faith" and "glory to glory". We should not be those who run from the Anointing [the Holy Spirit] but rather those who run to the Anointing. There is a great deal of darkness and "misrepresentation" available for the child of God to see and hear, and if they are foolish enough to set themselves in a position of "agreement" with any of it [Satan's lies], then when the "real thing" comes along [that is, those who are walking in faith, anointed of God and who preach an uncompromised Gospel] then they will be used as vessels of persecution, condemnation and accusation against those anointed ones of God [instead of being partakers of the life and love that God has made them "vessels" of - for THEIR edification]! For so long, many have allowed their heart to be hardened by the darkness and death in this world and, because of this, "Life" [Love, Wisdom, Faith etc.] in its purest form is no longer held as something to be cherished above ALL else. Those children of God who continue to walk "after the flesh" consider that "living" is a matter of just surviving or "scraping by" - and, most importantly, having their own selfish desires met. It is the Father's will for each of us to be empowered solely by His life [zoe], and to have that life more and more abundantly. Once one has truly experienced the life [love] of God [both living in them, and flowing through them to others] they will surely come to guard their heart with "all" diligence for they will have experienced the most precious thing in existence - and that is, to be a "partaker" of God's nature, and experience the fullness of the "salvation" that the Father has provided for them, in Christ. The further the child of God enters into the walk of faith [and, thus,

living a life that is based solely on the principles of God's Kingdom] the more they will find themselves in "direct opposition" to [enmity with] the world and its ways [James 4:4]. There are too few children of God who realize that the "world system" has its origin in the mind of Satan [and the spirits of antichrist] and, thus, daily they continue to deny the Word of God in order to take their place in a "system" that is outside of, and apart from, the Kingdom - a "system" that is run wholly through the darkened wisdom of "fallen" man and the "lord" [Satan] they are in bondage to. If one truly seeks to be free of all bondage to the "world system" and its ways they must enter into that life of "abiding" in Christ that the Father requires of each one of His children [John 15:1-11]. For it is only from this true spiritual positioning that the Holy Spirit will be given the freedom to teach them how to "apply" the Word of God to their everyday life - as well as fully empower them to live it. As children of the Most High God let us keep diligently seeking first the Kingdom in this most critical hour [forsaking the pride, fear and the pursuit of self-glory that is the way of the world] - in order that the fullness of the Father's blessing might be found continually overtaking us, in our obedience.

Related Scriptures: Mark 4:24; 2 Timothy 2:26; Ephesians 4:11-16; John 10:10; Proverbs 4:23; 2 Peter 1:2-4; Deuteronomy 28:1-14 [the blessings of obedience];

MAY 13th

THE WORK OF THE CROSS PRECEDES ALL TRUE MINISTRY

...."But may it never be that I would boast, except in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, through which the world has been crucified to me, and I to the world".... Galatians 6:14 NASB

If anyone has a fear of being "misunderstood" [rejected] as they go forth to minister the Word of God, they must continually "allow" the Holy Spirit to do the deepest work of the Cross in them to both expose and consume any ground of fear in their heart. For if one is going to truly fulfil the Father's purpose they must come to a "clear understanding" of the fact that the only ones who will truly understand [receive] the words that they put forth [and that they have been sent by God] will be those who are willing to do ALL the will of God - those whose hearts are "wholly" given [Luke 10:27]. Every child of God must depart from the place wherein they attempt to discern anything at all through their "five physical senses" as far as "spiritual" matters go - discerning ALL things through the Spirit of wisdom and revelation, Who abides within them. We need to "abide" in the place [the secret place of His Presence, and bringing every thought to a revelation of His Will] on a daily basis wherein we are constantly before the Father and His Word - for it is from this true spiritual positioning that we shall become one with His heart and mind and, thus, enabled to see and discern ALL things through His eyes.

IN ALL YOUR "GETTING" GET UNDERSTANDING

As we begin to see all things as the Father sees them THEN He will be enabled to trust us with "great" tasks because we will have an understanding of His ways and His purposes [not to mention a heart filled with HIS love and compassion]. Because of the abundance of revealed

knowledge in our heart [that is, the revealed knowledge of His will and the increased willingness to do that will in the fear [reverence] of the Lord] we will be able to discern all that is "anointed" of God - and that which is not. As the Living Christ abides within our heart, and as we walk daily seeking to do or say NOTHING apart from Him, we will truly begin to see all things in a "different" light - the light of Heaven.

Related Scriptures: John 7:17-18; 1 John 4:18; Ephesians 1:17-23; Colossians 1:9-11; Proverbs 4:7; John 15:5;

MAY 14th

THE NECESSITY OF OUR BEING IN THE PERFECT PLACE OF SUBMISSION UNTO THE FATHER AND HIS WORD [WILL]

....."And it will come about in the last days That the mountain of the house of the LORD Will be established as the chief of the mountains. It will be raised above the hills, And the peoples will stream to it. Many nations will come and say, "Come and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD And to the house of the God of Jacob, That He may teach us about His ways And that we may walk in His paths." For from Zion will go forth the law, Even the word of the LORD from Jerusalem".... Micah 4:1-2 NASB

We MUST come to understand - once and for all [as The Church of the Lord Jesus Christ] - the necessity of our being in the perfect place of submission unto the Father and His Word [Will]. We MUST also see that the failure to do so can only promote lawlessness and disorder - regardless of where that improper submission is found. Whether it be in the five-fold ministry, or any other part of the church. Whether it be in the family or the government. The moment that one's "deepest desire" [that which they are truly submitted to] is apart from seeking and carrying out the will of God, THEN the "chief characteristic" of that situation must be disorder and disharmony and lawlessness [rebellion] - as opposed to the perfect order and one accord that are the deepest thought and intention of the Father's heart. From this, it is not hard to see why there is confusion and strife and disorder in many areas of the church at large. It is because of this "lawlessness" and disharmony with God's Word that the "family structure" - as ordained by God - is almost lost sight of - both in our "laws" and in our experience. It is not hard to see why governments waste vast sums of money through the futile attempts of men and women who have lost sight of God's Word and His will for mankind - and who, thus, in their blindness, attempt to meet the needs of the people! Many of these "needs" are the responsibility of the Church of the Lord Jesus Christ. In reality, the Church is responsible ["spiritually speaking"] before God to influence EVERY government of EVERY nation in the earth. And so, as we look out upon a crumbling and perishing world - ravaged by the law of sin and death throughout the centuries - we must take hold of the measure of the stature which belongs to the fullness of Christ [Ephesians 4:13] and, in our God-given authority begin to "inundate" [influence] that which is both secular and profane with that which is sacred and holy and eternal. All of these things begin with a Church that is WHOLLY submitted to the Word of God [authority of God], and this is where we must strive - in and by the Holy Spirit - to enlighten the many children of God who

have been held captive by Satan to believe that the submission that they are called to [man or woman] has its priority in "flesh and blood" - and, thus, not with the Word of God [the revealed will of God]. For it is this act of esteeming "flesh and blood" above God [thus seeking the approval and acceptance of flesh and blood in a spirit of idolatry instead of seeking the approval and acceptance of God in the spirit of true worship and service], that allows ALL manner of evil to work against every institution ordained by God. It will only be as we truly get our "priorities" straight in this most critical and glorious hour that "perfect order" shall be restored in the Church and that, ultimately, the nations [multitudes] shall come streaming forth unto spiritual Zion [the spotless and unblemished Church] [Ephesians 5:27]!

Related Scriptures: Acts 4:24; Matthew 28:18-20; Luke 10:19; 2 Timothy 2:26; Luke 10:27;

MAY 15TH

WHAT IS "RIGHTEOUS" JUDGEMENT?

...."Did not Moses give you the law, and yet none of you carries out the law? Why do you seek to kill Me?" The multitude answered "you have a demon! Who seeks to kill you?....Do not judge according to appearance, but judge with righteous judgement" John 7:19,20...24 NASB

What is "righteous" judgement? It is the discernment of all things in light of the revealed knowledge of God's Word - in accordance with the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart at all times. The point here, in this discourse by Jesus is the fact that these people were not a people who were willing to do God's will and, therefore they were not able to discern Who Jesus actually was [their Messiah]. As the true servants of God go forth to "minister" in this hour they will be able to discern immediately whether the people they are called to minister to are willing to do all of the will of God or whether they are NOT willing to do all of the will of God. When one ministers to those whose hearts are "open" to receive the Word of God - those who are truly willing to do His will, then the Word of God is freely "drawn out" of the one ministering. On the other hand, as one ministers to those who are to some degree not willing to do all of God's will [those who are holding part back from God] it will seem to the one ministering as though the Word that is being put forth almost needs to be "forced" out. Yet, in both cases, the "anointing" on the words will accomplish that which the Father desires to accomplish in the hearts of His people [Isaiah 55:7-11]. Even though one may be sent to minister to those who are stubborn and rebellious the anointing will surely smash through any demonic resistance [Ezekiel 2:3-7; Ezekiel 3:4-9;] and will bring the one being ministered to to the point of absolute decision - either to give their heart "wholly" to God or run further into darkness and rebellion.

Related Scriptures: John 7:17; Joshua 24:15;

MAY 16th

THE MOST COMMON STATE OF "HEARING"

...."Let me hear Your lovingkindness in the morning; For I trust in You; Teach me the way in which I should walk; For to You I lift up my soul. Deliver me, O LORD, from my enemies; I take refuge in You. Teach me to do Your will, For You are my God; Let Your good Spirit lead me on level ground".... Psalms 143:8-10 NASB

...."For thus saith the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Israel; In returning and rest shall ye be saved [delivered]; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength".... Isaiah 30:15 KJV

...."But are you willing to recognize, you foolish fellow, that faith without works [*corresponding words and actions that line up with a revelation of God's Will*] is useless?".... James 2:20 NASB

The most common state of "hearing" for the child of God who is truly seeking the highest purposes of the Father for their life and ministry is simply a "knowing" deep within. Not every instruction is a "lightning bolt" from the Throne room [although that most certainly can happen] - hence the instruction to guard our heart with ALL diligence - for it is in stillness before the Father in the "inner chamber" that produces the perfect environment to hear the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit. This is truly a time of great transition and repositioning and we, as those who are truly seeking the fullness of our precious destiny, in Christ, do not want to miss the mark in any way. This is a time for each and every last child of God to clearly decide [make a "quality decision" - a decision based on a revelation of the Father's Will from which there is NO turning back] what is really their greatest desire [godly desire or self-desire] and, in doing so, "carry out" - by the unction of the Holy Spirit - the perfect corresponding actions to the faith [love - revelation of the Father's Will] that abides within them. In practicing these things continually, it is certain that the Father will show Himself strong on their behalf, and the "unfolding" of His most holy purposes will take place in such a way as to allow them to fulfil their destiny in Christ - with a pin-point accuracy.

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 4:23; Psalm 84:10-12;

MAY 17th

WE SHALL BECOME A PEOPLE WHOLLY GIVEN TO GOD

....."And he answered, "YOU SHALL LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART, AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL, AND WITH ALL YOUR STRENGTH, AND WITH ALL YOUR MIND; AND YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF".... Luke 10:27 NASB

Many of God's children [those who have continued to hold part back from Him] continue to be "moved" [influenced] by what they "see" and "feel" rather than by faith in the Word of God and the empowerment of the Holy Spirit. To hold part back from God will, ultimately, find one discerning ALL things through the eyes of the flesh [their "own" understanding] ["a little leaven leavens the whole loaf"] and, thus, they find it easy to condemn or criticize or "falsely accuse"

[judge unrighteously] - not having taken the time to pray and to intercede for the ones involved. Our first priority should ALWAYS be to walk in love - at "all cost" to ourselves. The days of slander and strife and disagreement in the midst of God's children - AT LEAST THE ONES WHO TRULY LOVE HIM - have come to an end! For in this last hour we shall become a people "wholly given" to the will of God - and, thus, the one characteristic that we shall have in common is the outpouring of the Father's love within us. Only those of God's children whose lives are "wholly given" to the will of God shall ever reach the place of being a vessel of "true authority" in this last hour - for the Father chooses [Matthew 22:14] only those who seek to represent Him perfectly, that is, to portray His Holy character - both in word and in deed.

Related Scriptures: Romans 2:1; Matthew 5:48;

MAY 18th

"RELATIONSHIPS"

...."Now may the God who gives perseverance and encouragement grant you to be of the same mind with one another according to Christ Jesus, so that with one accord you may with one voice glorify the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ".... Romans 15:5-6 NASB

...."Therefore if there is any encouragement in Christ, if there is any consolation of love, if there is any fellowship of the Spirit, if any affection and compassion, make my joy complete by being of the same mind, maintaining the same love, united in spirit, intent on one purpose. Do nothing from selfishness or empty conceit, but with humility of mind regard one another as more important than yourselves; do not merely look out for your own personal interests, but also for the interests of others".... Philippians 2:1-4 NASB

Many "glorious connections" are being brought together in these days - connections formed and ordained by the Father, Himself. These relationships [both individuals and ministries] shall continue to grow in the Father's love with each passing day and the great love that passes between all those involved will become a tremendous [and important] - sign and wonder to many in the Body of Christ. These divine relationships and connections with others whose heart is wholly given to the highest purposes of the Father are the type of glorious blessing that "overtakes" those who have come through the trials and tribulations of the wilderness successfully in their faithfulness and obedience to the will of the Father. I would most certainly continue to exhort everyone who truly loves and desires to serve God to push on through to the "other side" [Hebrews 6:11-15] - KNOWING that what He has for them EXCEEDS SUPERABUNDANTLY beyond all that they could possibly ask or think [Ephesians 3:20-21].

"GLORIOUS CONNECTIONS" - PHASE TWO

Again, the Father has been making many key connections with a view to establishing the "forerunners" - and for the perfect preparation of those things that are about to manifest in the physical realm concerning the establishment of a "spotless and unblemished" Church. Even

though much of this work "seems" to have been done in the place of "obscurity" the end result shall now begin to be gloriously revealed. In these days, there will be an acceleration in this area of "glorious connections" for the Father is about to connect those have been [and are being] established in the center of His Will with "certain" others that He has ordained, and this will produce an "explosion" throughout the Body of Christ [both spiritually and financially] heretofore unseen! This process of "multiplication" in the midst of those who are abiding [dwelling] in the Kingdom will cause the Glory of God to be released to a continually greater degree throughout the remnant Church in every nation. The "divine [glorious] connections" that have been - and are being - established in these days are ETERNAL, and will bear much fruit for the Church and the Kingdom in our remaining days in this dispensation - and, indeed, throughout eternity. It is very important for every child of God to understand that in this final hour we will not be found "overcoming" without the "corporate anointing" that is the spontaneous by-product of being joined together with the other kindred spirits that God has ordained us to be connected [affiliated] with. For in these most glorious days many shall be brought together through a "burning" [active and all-consuming] revelation that is being formed by the Holy Spirit within them and, because of these things, those who truly love God shall move with a "pin-point" accuracy in this matter of not only being joined together but, also, in the establishing of the true spiritual environments that will allow the Holy Spirit to be poured out in the midst of God's people. So stay tuned [on a daily basis] to the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit [through intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber"] that you might be "gloriously connected" - according to the highest purposes of the Father concerning the true spiritual positioning [both individually and corporately] that He has called you to. For, as mentioned earlier, it will be a blessing and empowerment that exceeds superabundantly all that you could have imagined this side of Heaven, itself.

"connected" - united; joined or linked;

"affiliated" - being in close association with;

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:27; Ephesians 5:27; Acts 4:24; Acts 5:12;

MAY 19th

DECEPTION - THE CURSE ABOVE ALL CURSES!

...."Arise, shine; for your light has come, And the glory of the LORD has risen upon you. "For behold, darkness will cover the earth And deep darkness the peoples; But the LORD will rise upon you And His glory will appear upon you. "Nations will come to your light, And kings to the brightness of your rising".... Isaiah 60:1-3 NASB

Only those who "seek" to be obedient with all of their heart - those who cherish the Word [Will] of God above ALL else - will walk above all of the deceptions and schemes of the Evil One in this final hour. Because many - WHO SHOULD KNOW BETTER - have retained [maintained] a "grasp" on their own lives, the deceiving spirits of Satan have been "allowed" to

work in their hearts in this last hour and, thus, the "spirit of darkness" has been enabled to enshroud the hearts and minds of many who call themselves "servants" of God, but who, in reality, have hardened their hearts against Him in their pursuit of self-glory. We must, as children of God, "maintain" that same heart-attitude [Proverbs 4:23] as David and, thus, become a people after God's own heart - lest we be deceived and fail to finish the blessed course set out before us by our loving Father in this most glorious hour. If we do not "maintain" a proper heart-attitude towards the Father and His Will THEN there is a great danger of slipping back into darkness very rapidly in this hour. But, at the same time, if we are faithful to seek His face there is an opportunity to advance rapidly in spiritual things. Because, in this last hour, the "revealed knowledge" that is entering into the Body of Christ is so absolute [and so clear] that ONLY those whose hearts are hardened against God [through rebellion] will remain in "captivity" [bondage to fear and darkness]. It is truly the greatest time to be in the earth for all those who are faithful and obedient to the Will of God, and it is certain that a "Glorious Church" shall be the perfect fruit of their faith. Therefore, let us lay down EVERY every element of self-desire [and the idolatry that is its spontaneous by-product] on a daily basis that we might be found serving the Lord from the position of a heart "wholly" given.

Related Scriptures: Acts 13:22; Luke 10:27;

MAY 20th

THE MOST IMPORTANT ASPECT OF TRUE FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER AND THE STUDY OF HIS WORD IS THE "INNER CHAMBER"

...."In the morning, O LORD, You will hear my voice; In the morning I will order my prayer to You and eagerly watch".... Psalms 5:3 NASB

...."Let me hear Your lovingkindness in the morning; For I trust in You; Teach me the way in which I should walk; For to You I lift up my soul. Deliver me, O LORD, from my enemies; I take refuge in You. Teach me to do Your will, For You are my God; Let Your good Spirit lead me on level ground. For the sake of Your name, O LORD, revive me. In Your righteousness bring my soul out of trouble. And in Your lovingkindness, cut off my enemies And destroy all those who afflict my soul, For I am Your servant".... Psalms 143:8-12 NASB

It is very, very important for each and every one of us to "let go" of anything that would hinder our receiving the "revelation" of God's Word [Will] that is necessary to lead us and guide us and keep us safe in this final hour. We need to have our "closets cleaned" daily in His presence - in order to have room for the precious blessings that our loving Father has for us in this time. Again, it is important to seek the Father on what the precise food that is "needful" for us is, and "allow" Him [in and by His Spirit] to lead us each day to the specific portions of His Word - and any other "resources" He has prepared for the Body of Christ that are necessary for our edification. Again, the most important aspect of true fellowship with the Father and the study of His Word is the "inner chamber". This is simply the place wherein we enter into a close and intimate fellowship with Him in His presence - and it ALWAYS "begins" in the early morning

hours. In some cases [depending on one's calling and the tasks before them] this abiding in the place of close and intimate fellowship will vary in the amount of time spent "physically" in a place wherein they are separated from the certain "distractions" that their entrance out into daily activities will bring. Each situation is unique for every believer and the Father will make very clear to the pure in heart exactly what He requires of them.

THE IMPORTANCE OF "INTIMATE FELLOWSHIP" WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD

Many things happen in the times of intimate fellowship that one spends with the Father and His Word each morning in the "inner chamber". First, they come into His glorious presence and are, thus, saturated by it - whether they "feel" like they are or not. Secondly, the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] is able to reveal "mysteries" to a continually deeper degree to their heart - and in such a way that they gain the understanding needed to combat the lies and darkness that exist in the minds and hearts they will "encounter". Thirdly, in seeing [gaining a revelation of] the reality of "salvation" [Jesus Christ] and its [His] fullness and, in the light of the Father's love, seeing clearly the bondage and captivity of those who are apart from His Word [Will] they shall "fearlessly" bear the burdens of these suffering ones - and, through their intercession, cause them to be lifted up into the "fullness" of their inheritance in Christ.

THE "INNER CHAMBER" IS FIRST AND FOREMOST A HEART-ATTITUDE

This matter of the "inner chamber" is FIRST AND FOREMOST a "heart-attitude"; a heart-attitude [love for God] that can, through the exercising of an acknowledgment of the Father and His Word in ALL of our ways - cause us to be continually directed in EVERY aspect of our lives and ministries. Again, this includes what portions of God's Word are needful for us to partake of. When one begins the day in the "inner chamber" they will most surely receive there the "food" that is necessary for them and, as they go out into the day, they will have the deep assurance in their heart [strong faith] that they are "fully" equipped to both handle and overcome anything the Evil One attempts to place in their path.

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 3:5-6; Isaiah 54:17; Proverbs 30:8b;

May 21st

"FELLOWSHIP OF THE SPIRIT"

...."Therefore if there is any encouragement in Christ, if there is any consolation of love, if there is any fellowship of the Spirit, if any affection and compassion, make my joy complete by being of the same mind, maintaining the same love, united in spirit, intent on one purpose. Do nothing from selfishness or empty conceit, but with humility of mind regard one another as more important than yourselves; do not merely look out for your own personal interests, but also for the interests of others".... Philippians 2:1-4 NASB

In Philippians 2:1, Paul speaks of "if there is any fellowship of [with] the Spirit". The "fellowship" that Paul is speaking of here has its origin in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of God's presence]. As each of us individually spend time with the Father and His Word - day in and day out - THEN the "one accord" and the "true unity" we are called to [as the Church] are born corporately - through revelation knowledge. It is this "fellowship with the Spirit" that empowers us to abide in the "mind of Christ" [1 Corinthians 2:16] and, thus, our every action and even the words we speak are in perfect harmony with the will of the Father. One "receiving" the "fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ [which is the starting point for entrance into the fullness of all TRUE ministry] is predicated on their time spent in close and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word - WITHOUT EXCEPTION!

A WORD TO THOSE WHO ARE SEEKING THEIR "TRUE" PLACE IN THE CHURCH IN THIS HOUR:

The Father has a most precious plan already prepared for every last one of His precious children in this last hour. Do not look out upon what "already is" to find your "proper position". Spend the necessary "quality time" with the Father in the "inner chamber", and everything pertaining to your life and ministry shall become evident to your heart. In other words, you shall KNOW what to do and when to do it as you begin to "fellowship with the Spirit", for He shall teach you ALL things and He shall lead you and guide you in the paths of righteousness - "far above" the schemes and distractions of the Evil One that are designed specifically to keep you out of the precious destiny that is yours, in Christ.

Related Scriptures: Psalm 27:5; Psalm 31:20;

MAY 22nd

THERE SHALL BE GREAT DEVASTATION IN THE RANKS OF THE ENEMY IN THIS HOUR!

...."you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him. "For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze," says the LORD of hosts, "so that it will leave them neither root nor branch." "But for you who fear My name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. "You will tread down the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing," says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 3:18-4:3 NASB

The "onslaught" against Satan and his forces through a holy Church [remnant] is about to escalate and, because of this, there shall be great devastation in the ranks of the enemy - particularly in the hierarchy of "religious spirits [not only in the church but also in the "religions of the world"] that, up until now, have kept many in bondage. One of the first manifestations of

the advent of the true and pure apostolic and prophetic anointing about to be poured forth in the midst of God's people will be that the "chains" of religion shall be broken off of many and, thus, much of the "activity" [vanity - futility] which is the spontaneous by-product of "man's religion", shall be brought to an abrupt halt in the midst of God's people. As the light of the Word shines out in these places [environments] where God's handmaidens and bondservants are sent, the deepest motivations of EVERY heart shall be exposed for what they truly are [righteous or unrighteous]. Thus, there shall be a great dividing process take place in a very, very, short time in the midst of God's people - causing us ONCE AGAIN to be able to distinguish between those who truly love and serve God and those who do not! Let us set ourselves to earnest prayer in order that every last captive with whom we have to do might be gloriously set free and, thus, enter into perfect preparation for their part in the "fullness" of the Father's blessing that is about to be poured forth [in and through and upon the hearts and lives that are "wholly given" to His highest and most holy purposes]. There is a distinct call from the Throne Room for every last child of God to set themselves in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of His presence] on a daily basis - for it is ONLY in this place that one will/can be empowered and prepared to receive and handle the Glory that shall now be poured out through the Father's holy vessels. May the Father give you great compassion for those in your direct path in order that the "fullness" of the anointing abiding within you - both individually and corporately - might be continually released and imparted to them. And may the Enemy and his forces be continually put to flight in this most glorious hour through a remnant Church whose chief characteristic is "holy fire"!

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:19; James 4:6-7; Proverbs 12:28; Hebrews 12:29;

MAY 23rd

A SERIES OF SUPERNATURAL "CHAIN REACTIONS" SHALL BEGIN TO TAKE PLACE IN THIS FINAL HOUR IN THE LIVES OF THOSE WHOSE HEART IS WHOLLY GIVEN TO THE HIGHEST PURPOSES OF THE FATHER

...."My son, do not forget my teaching, But let your heart keep my commandments; For length of days and years of life And peace they will add to you. Do not let kindness and truth leave you; Bind them around your neck, Write them on the tablet of your heart. So you will find favor and good repute In the sight of God and man. Trust in the LORD with all your heart And do not lean on your own understanding. IN ALL YOUR WAYS ACKNOWLEDGE HIM, And He will make your paths straight. Do not be wise in your own eyes; Fear the LORD and turn away from evil. It will be healing to your body And refreshment to your bones".... Proverbs 3:1-8 NASB

In this last hour - as the children of God enter into close and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" - a series of supernatural "chain reactions" shall begin to take place throughout the Body of Christ, due to their continued acknowledgement of God in ALL of their ways.

1. TRUE SPIRITUAL ENVIRONMENTS WILL BE ESTABLISHED - BOTH

INDIVIDUALLY AND CORPORATELY:

- These "true" spiritual environments will be places wherein one is found "far above" both the wiles and the destructive attacks of the Evil One. The establishment of EVERY true spiritual environment - both individually and corporately - begins with obedience in one's individual walk. This allows the Father to establish His perfect positioning for that obedient one - day in and day out [again, both individually and corporately].
- These "true" spiritual environments will be places both ordered and sustained by "revelation knowledge" - without exception.
- These "true" spiritual environments [from the cities of refuge to the glorious marriages and families that will be established to the schools of the Holy Spirit] will be places that shall be found to be "impenetrable" in any way in the days ahead, by any "force" that has its origin apart from God's Word and the Holy Spirit - both individually and corporately!

One of the firstfruits of one's obedience in entering into the "inner chamber" and the other true spiritual environments that He establishes in one's life will be:

2. THE FATHER IS GOING TO REVEAL THE DEPTHS OF HIS CHARACTER [LOVE] AND FATHERHOOD TO A CONTINUALLY GREATER DEGREE

and this will produce:

3. THE REMOVAL OF THE "INFERIORITY COMPLEX" AND "SIN-CONSCIOUSNESS" THAT MANY OF GOD'S CHILDREN HAVE CONTINUED TO HOLD TO - UP UNTIL THIS TIME, AND A TRUE KNOWLEDGE OF THEIR ACCEPTANCE AND APPROVAL OF THE FATHER, IN CHRIST

"Sin-consciousness" - a greater consciousness or awareness through fear of what one has been redeemed from, rather than what they have been redeemed into [Christ - the Anointed One and His Anointing] - through an "abiding" faith.

and this will produce:

4. A PERFECT [ABSOLUTE] TRUST IN THE FATHER AND HIS WORD - RELEASING A POWERFUL AND HEAVY ANOINTING OF TOTAL AND ABSOLUTE "CONSECRATION IN ONE'S LIFE"

and this will produce:

5. A SUPERABUNDANT RELEASE OF THE SPIRIT OF WISDOM AND REVELATION IN THE INNER MAN - AS WELL AS THE LOVE OF GOD

and this will produce

6. GLORIOUS [DIVINE] CONNECTIONS [ON EVERY LEVEL]

and this will produce

7. THE CORPORATE MANIFESTATION OF THE GLORIOUS CHURCH THROUGHOUT THE EARTH - A CHURCH WITHOUT SPOT OR WRINKLE

and this will produce

8. THE FULFILLMENT OF THE FATHER'S PLAN FOR THE CHURCH IN THIS AGE AND THE REAPING OF THE FINAL HARVEST [WHEREIN VAST MULTITUDES COME INTO TRUE RELATIONSHIP WITH THE LIVING CHRIST AND SATAN AND HIS FORCES ARE DEVASTATED TO AN UNPRECEDENTED DEGREE SINCE CALVARY!]

Note: There are of course many other "chain reactions" [spontaneous fruit] that will take place within this framework, and they shall be dealt with in more depth in the glorious days ahead.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 1:17-21; Ephesians 3:14-19; Ephesians 5:27;

MAY 24th

AN EXHORTATION FOR ALL THOSE WHO HAVE BEEN "IN THE CAVE"

...."So David departed from there and escaped to the cave of Adullam; and when his brothers and all his father's household heard of it, they went down there to him. Everyone who was in distress, and everyone who was in debt, and everyone who was discontented gathered to him; and he became captain over them. Now there were about four hundred men with him".... 1 Samuel 22:1-2 NASB

I would strongly exhort all those of you who have been "in the cave" and, thus, "seemingly" estranged from the "fellowship" with other "kindred" spirits that you know "are on the way" to hold fast to the vision [revelation - dream] God has given you. It will not be long before the Father brings forth those particular and special ones for the purpose of establishing all that He desires to establish in these days. But you **MUST** continue to fellowship first and foremost with the Father - **KNOWING** [having a revelation] that He is faithful to bring forth the necessary provision in His perfect timing. It will be well worth the wait - believe me! The Father gave me a particular word many years ago stating that He would surround me with some of the finest people in the earth and I have most certainly not been disappointed in these days as He has moved - and continues to move - very powerfully in that regard. The Father has instructed me in the past to write much concerning the establishment of "glorious connections" in this final hour, and He has truly confirmed the words He gave me in my own life in a way that is very much in

the realm of "exceeding abundantly beyond the exceeding abundantly"! I know that He will do the very same thing - in His perfect timing - for all those who are wholly given to His most holy purpose and plan for their lives and ministries. So do not doubt - even for a moment - His faithfulness towards you concerning these things. He will in no way let you down. The most important thing for every believer is for them to come into close relationship with the Father - for from that place of fellowship in the "inner chamber" He can do anything "HE" desires to do. In this time, it is my fervent and earnest prayer that each and every member of the Body of Christ begin to see themselves ONLY through the Father's eyes [for He sees us as already "IN" Christ]. The anointing and calling upon your life is a very remarkable thing, and this will most certainly be borne out in our remaining time in this dispensation as the remnant Church enters into the fullness of her precious destiny, in Christ.

Related Scriptures: Hebrews 10:23; Ephesians 5:27;

MAY 25th

ABIDING FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD "PRECLUDES" MENTAL ASCENSION TO HIS WORD [WILL]

...."All the paths of the LORD are lovingkindness and truth To those who keep His covenant and His testimonies. For Your name's sake, O LORD, Pardon my iniquity, for it is great. Who is the man who fears the LORD? He will instruct him in the way he should choose. His soul will abide in prosperity, And his descendants will inherit the land. The secret of the LORD is for those who fear Him, And He will make them know His covenant" Psalms 25:10-14 NASB

In God's Word there are many wondrous promises, and He desires to reveal them to our heart and make them become so real and so alive to us that His Word will produce spontaneous action and life continuously in us. Many children of God know or have an idea what they should not be doing, but they remain unaware of what the Father requires that they should do. It is one thing to know God's will, but we must also hear the voice [unction] of the Holy Spirit moment to moment - in order to fulfil that will "perfectly". As one seeks to walk in perfect obedience there shall be many opportunities for "presumption" [getting out ahead of God] on their part and, because of this, it is certain that it is only a close and abiding fellowship with God in His presence that will enable them to walk with Him step by step. This will also preclude us "mentally ascending" to God's commands - for as we seek NOTHING for ourselves, seeking only to obey Him, THEN the Heavenly Father will reveal the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart to us continually - and, thus, we shall come into a complete and perfect agreement with Him in ALL things. These are the things that we must set our sights on, for anything less than His perfect will can be in no way be found pleasing to our Heavenly Father and, in our disobedience, we shall surely be found "hindering" in some way the establishment of God's Kingdom rather than furthering it. An improper motivation of heart will cause one to violate - in some way - the law of love, perhaps without them even realizing it and, unless, they remain in a

position close to the Word of God [and, thus, allow His light to both expose and consume any darkness or any ground for selfishness within them], then somewhere along the line they shall be found to be "misrepresenting" [misusing] the Name of Jesus. It matters not who we are or what we have done in the past, the only thing that matters is to what degree we are relying on the Holy Spirit at any given moment. We must never fall into the trap of basing our present experience on our past blessing. It may well work that way in the "world" but it does not work that way in the Kingdom. The whole key to the successful Christian walk is to allow ourselves to be brought to the place [in and by the power of the Holy Spirit] wherein we allow the life of God to manifest itself [Himself] spontaneously in ALL that we are called to do and say - in ANY given moment.

Related Scriptures: John 15:7; Ephesians 4:29; John 10:10;

MAY 26th

INCORRECT "HEARING"

...."Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [gain a revelation of] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB

All distortion and perversion of the ministry of God's Word is a result of an incorrect "hearing". One who is truly willing to do ALL of God's will shall continually place themselves in the position [with an "open and pure heart"] to hear that which the Father has to say and think upon that which He has set His heart upon - their sole motivation being to see the fulfilment of all God's purposes and plans in the earth. On the other hand, those who retain any selfishness [self-desire] will place themselves in a position wherein they will always "hear" the things that serve only to fuel "their interests" [agendas] and, thus, by their own striving they will cause them to come to pass at the expense of the true ministry of God's Word. Because of these things, they shall be devoid of the power [anointing] to truly set the captives free. It is certain that the child of God cannot, in any way, walk in true ministry while at the same time retaining any "self-interest". For the Divine requirement [Luke 10:27] calls for a heart "wholly given" to the Father, and for "righteous works" that are entirely empowered by His Spirit. If we, as the children of God, are not in a position to "allow" the entrance of God's Word, that is the entrance of light [revelation], into our hearts, then we shall continue to be swayed and moved only by that which we "see and feel" rather than the reality of God's Word! In this final hour, every child of God MUST surely come to the place wherein they seek to discern ALL things through the revealed knowledge of God's Word. For it is only in this "seeking" with ALL of our heart that we shall come into a full reliance and dependence upon the ministry of the Holy Spirit and, thus, abide in the pin-point accuracy that is required of all those who would truly fulfil all that they were created for, in Christ.

Related Scriptures: John 7:17-18; Psalm 119:130; Matthew 6:33;

May 27th

"DEEP ASSURANCE"

...."Therefore, COME OUT FROM THEIR MIDST AND BE SEPARATE," says the Lord. "AND DO NOT TOUCH WHAT IS UNCLEAN; And I will welcome you. "And I will be a father to you, And you shall be sons and daughters to Me," Says the Lord Almighty. Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God".... 2 Corinthians 6:17-7:1 NASB

...."Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven will enter. "Many will say to Me on that day, 'Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in Your name, and in Your name cast out demons, and in Your name perform many miracles?' "And then I will declare to them, 'I never knew you; DEPART FROM ME, YOU WHO PRACTICE LAWLESSNESS"... Matthew 7:21-23 NASB

All "true" ministry is a result, first of all, of a revelation of God's Word and, secondly, as a result of having heard the "voice" of God's Spirit - which, in that moment of ministry, is relaying the wisdom [revelation] of God from the Throne Room thorough our inner man [spirit]. Again, we see the absolute necessity of having a "guarded" spirit [cleansed from ALL defilement] that is in a continual dominance over our soul [mind, will, emotions]. Any attempt to minister based upon what is "perceived" [discerned] through the five physical senses not only "breeds" fear and pride [and its operation] in that minister of God, but it also plants seeds of fear [darkness and self-dependence] in those they "minister" to. We state again that ALL true ministry is a result of a "perfect" obedience - an obedience that is ALWAYS rooted and grounded in a perfect love toward God and man. Should the minister of God remain faithful in "waiting" upon [ministering to] God as they go forth to minister THEN none of the fruit that they bear will be "counterfeit", and they will have the deep assurance in their heart that the Father's will was done - regardless of how few or how many they have ministered to or how many "agree or disagree" with what they have spoken. On the other hand, any "self-assuredness" or self-reliance, or ANY seeking after "self"-glory [which of course are all rooted in the same darkness] will be judged as an "iniquitous act" [unrighteous act] by the Lord, and shall, ultimately, be exposed as that which has NO part in Him. All words and deeds that have been a result of the release of "soulish power" [Greek - "psuche"] shall become evident in this last hour and, thus, [in many cases] that which has for so long has "looked" good and "seemed" good in the eyes of man shall be exposed as a deep-rooted work of Satan to both discredit and misrepresent the Lord Jesus Christ. Whether one likes to hear it or not, ALL exercising of "self" - whether "in the name of Jesus" or not, shall "categorize" one as an "enemy of the cross " [Philippians 3:18]! Indeed, there are many who shall be caught in the snares of the Evil One in this last hour [2 Timothy 2:26], but God's holy and absolute requirement has never changed [Luke 10:27] and it never shall. So, therefore, let us be those who are willing to do "ALL" of God's will - those who seek first the establishment of His Kingdom and His righteousness way of doing things, alone. There need be no fear of being deceived [and, thus, "unknowingly" operating in the flesh] as one goes forth to serve God in ministry - only a holy fear and reverence for the One we serve and the commitment and discipline [in the power of the Holy Spirit] to deny "self" at every turn. For it is only God, Himself, Who can empower us in ALL things, and make us "willing to be willing" to do His will, alone - and He is faithful to finish

the perfect work that He has begun in us.

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 3:5-6; Ephesians 3:14-21; John 7:17-18; 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24;

MAY 28th

AS "MINISTERS" OF GOD WE ARE FACED WITH THE CALL TO AN ABSOLUTE AND PERFECT OBEDIENCE

...."As each one has received a special gift, employ it in serving one another as good stewards of the manifold grace of God. Whoever speaks, is to do so as one who is speaking the utterances of God; whoever serves is to do so as one who is serving by the strength which God supplies; so that in all things God may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom belongs the glory and dominion forever and ever. Amen".... 1 Peter 4:10-11 NASB

...."But thanks be to God, who always leads us in triumph in Christ, and manifests through us the sweet aroma of the knowledge of Him in every place. For we are a fragrance of Christ to God among those who are being saved and among those who are perishing; to the one an aroma from death to death, to the other an aroma from life to life. And who is adequate for these things? For we are not like many, peddling the word of God, but as from sincerity, but as from God, we speak in Christ in the sight of God".... 2 Corinthians 2:14-17 NASB

...."but if we walk in the Light as He Himself is in the Light, we have fellowship with one another, and the blood of Jesus His Son cleanses us from all sin"....1 John 1:7 NASB

EVERY manifestation of the law of sin and death in the church has its root in fear and unbelief. If God's love has truly been shed abroad in the hearts of His children, and if they are walking in the light as He is in the light THEN the power of the Holy Spirit shall be manifested to such a great degree that sin and fear and death shall not be able to have any "dominion" in the Church. And so, as ministers of God's Word, we are faced with the call to a perfect consecration [separation unto God from the position of a heart "wholly" given], that we might be cleansed continually from all defilement of flesh and spirit - and, thus, allow "torrents" of living water [John 7:38] to flow through us to not only meet the needs of the people, but also that we might exercise an "absolute authority" over Satan and all of his forces. The Father has already made the Provision for us to keep the "spirit of the world" and its sinful ways out of the midst of our congregations - so, therefore, it can only be a desire in us - to some degree - to remain in fellowship with the world and its ungodly ways. It is this "wrong desire" [self-desire] that is "allowing" Satan to have a certain degree of "influence" in the church. THEREFORE, let us lay our "entire" hearts before our God, that we might truly consecrate ourselves unto Him - and, thus, being cleansed from "all" defilement of flesh and spirit [2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1] and making "no provision for the flesh" [Romans 13:14] - we will be found exercising the fullness of our authority [in Christ] over Satan, and the "captives" will truly be set free. Regardless of what position we may find ourselves in, and regardless of any circumstances that surround us at any given time, the only thing that is needful for the "minister" of God is to "hear" the voice of the

Holy Spirit and, thus, be able to discern even His most gentle movements. As we separate ourselves from the world and unto God and His Word the "ability" to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit [WHICH IS SO IMPORTANT] will become ever stronger as we abide daily in Christ, and as we guard our hearts with "all" diligence through the guidance and power of the Holy Spirit [Proverbs 4:23].

Related Scriptures: Romans 8:1-2; Romans 5:5; Matthew 28:18-20; Luke 10:19; James 4:4; Acts 10:38;

MAY 29th

"TRUE MINISTRY"

...."Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness, for they shall be satisfied".... Matthew 5:6 NASB

All "true ministry" is the spontaneous and accurate outworking of God's power as He resides [abides] within us. There MUST NEVER be any "preconceived" notions or thoughts held to as one walks in their most holy calling - but rather only a life given completely to the Father for His purposes, and a heart that cries out for [and thirsts after] righteousness and perfect obedience. As the people of God gain a deeper revelation of the power of His Word [and the power of the Blood of Jesus] all that which has been up - until this time - a product of a "sin-consciousness" [unrighteousness-consciousness] shall be removed from the church. Add to this a deep and abiding revelation of the ministry of the Holy Spirit and we shall see clearly the Father's perfect provision for His children to walk above "error" in EVERY area of ministry and service. Let us not be deceived into thinking that God [in and by the power of His Word and His Spirit] is not able to get across to us that which is needful for us to fulfil our portion of Jesus' ministry - and, thus, in our foolishness, use that as a "ready-made" excuse to mentally ascend to [and, thus, presumptuously go about doing things] the way that WE think they ought to be done rather than the way that God has called for them to be done. For it is certain that it will not go well in this hour for those who, in their rebellion and pursuit of self-glory, go forth "presumptuously" in the holy name of Jesus [Matthew 7:21-27]. Let us be those who are found entering into intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word on a daily basis - for it is ONLY in this way that we shall gain entrance into the true Kingdom-service that we are called to, in Christ.

Related Scriptures: John 15:5; John 6:63; Romans 7:18;

May 30th

"SPIRITUAL INSANITY"

...."For if we go on sinning willfully after receiving the knowledge of the truth, there no longer remains a sacrifice for sins, but a terrifying expectation of judgment and THE FURY OF A FIRE WHICH WILL CONSUME THE ADVERSARIES. Anyone who has set aside the Law

of Moses dies without mercy on the testimony of two or three witnesses. How much severer punishment do you think he will deserve who has trampled under foot the Son of God, and has regarded as unclean the blood of the covenant by which he was sanctified, and has insulted the Spirit of grace? For we know Him who said, "VENGEANCE IS MINE, I WILL REPAY." And again, "THE LORD WILL JUDGE HIS PEOPLE." It is a terrifying thing to fall into the hands of the living God..... **But** we are not of those who shrink back to destruction, but of those who have faith to the preserving of the soul".... Hebrews 10:26-31,39 NASB

As I was spending time in fellowship with the Father and His Word the Holy Spirit spoke the words: "spiritual insanity" to my heart. In looking up the root of the word "insanity" I found that it came from two Latin words "in" [meaning not], and "sanus" [meaning whole] - the word itself, then, meaning "not whole". The Holy Spirit continued to speak and began to show me in a deeper way the EXTREME importance of a heart "wholly" given to God, and His true purposes in this hour. He went on to say that if one continues to "hold part back" and, thus, remains in a place wherein they are operating continually in self-will [self-desire], then they would surely be overtaken by, and afflicted with, a type of "spiritual insanity" - a state caused by the deep darkness that is even now increasing in the "world" [Isaiah 60:2], and in the hearts and minds of all those who remain [through an act of their will] in "heart-fellowship" with its [the world's] self-seeking ways.

"OVERCOMING"

Overcome - or be overcome! - that is the clear choice facing EVERY child of god in this hour. In these days, the ONLY way that one will "continually" overcome the spirits of AntiChrist - and the spirits of deep deception and darkness that are their chief tool - is to be in intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word [on a daily basis]. In this place of intimate fellowship in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of His presence] the child of God will SURELY gain - day in and day out - a continually deeper revelation of the precious Blood of Jesus, and ALL that it purchased [the fullness of our precious inheritance in Christ]. In this holy place, one will also experience a supernatural impartation of the Father's love "daily" that will sustain them through any, and every, provoking attack of the Evil One and His forces - empowering them to enter into the fullness of God's will for their life and ministry. It is also in this place of intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word that one makes the perfect and full transition to a heart "consumed" with the love and passion of God from the life of self-desire and self-seeking that keeps one from entering into the Kingdom and, thus, in the "outer darkness" of the world - and its "self-exaltive" and idolatrous ways .

THE "ABSOLUTENESS" OF GOD AND HIS TRUTH

We have now entered into the final days and weeks and months and years of this dispensation, and it is in this time that the "absoluteness" of God and His Truth shall be revealed to all those who have hearts to hear and eyes to see. These are the days in which we shall once again be able to "distinguish" between those who truly love God and those who do not - between those who truly serve Him, in His Kingdom, and those who do not. Let each one of us be striving

- in and by the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love] - to be continually speaking the perfect word in due season, and carrying out the perfect actions in the perfect love and obedience that are the spontaneous by-product of intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber". For in this way we will be found continually accessing the "Spirit of Grace, and glorifying the Father to the greatest degree in ALL that we do and say.

Related Scriptures: Psalm 27:10; Psalm 31:20; Malachi 3:16-4:3; Matthew 13:15-16;

MAY 31st

TIME AND TIME AGAIN THE STRONG ADMONITION HAS GONE FORTH TO THE PEOPLE OF GOD TO BEGIN TO SEEK HIM WITH "ALL" OF THEIR HEART

...."Do not be deceived, God is not mocked; for whatever a man sows, this he will also reap. For the one who sows to his own flesh will from the flesh reap corruption, but the one who sows to the Spirit will from the Spirit reap eternal life".... Galatians 6:7-8 NASB

...."For the love of Christ controls us, having concluded this, that one died for all, therefore all died; and He died for all, so that they who live might NO LONGER LIVE FOR THEMSELVES, but for Him who died and rose again on their behalf".... 2 Corinthians 5:14-15 NASB

Time and time again the strong admonition has gone forth to the people of God to begin to seek Him with ALL of their heart - laying down every element of "self-desire" they are aware of, and "allowing" the Holy Spirit to continually do the "deepest work" of the Cross in every other area or ground within them. We are a people called to a perfect obedience, and a "continual" laying down of the "self-life" [the life of the Cross]. So for us to abide [make our home] in anything less constitutes not only a misrepresentation of the Lord Jesus Christ, but also causes us to be "blocked" vessels - vessels through which the pure and unadulterated Glory [Presence] of the Father and His Word cannot flow. Because of these things, you can understand that as the anointing is released through the holy apostles and prophets in this most critical hour, those whose hearts are pure and wholly given to the highest purposes of the Father will experience the fullness of the intended "blessing" [strengthening and supply] of this Holy Fire; while those who hold to a stubborn and rebellious attitude [through the "maintaining" of self-desire] will surely experience a most "intense and fierce and thorough" judgement upon ALL that they have sown to in the "flesh". There have been many who have "allowed" themselves to be deceived by the Evil One into "believing" that the words of imminent and thorough judgement upon the household of God spoken through the handmaidens and bondservants of the Lord are for "everybody else but them", but truly I say to you, not one stone shall be left unturned throughout the entire Body of Christ. So let us be found guarding our hearts with ALL diligence, and let us forsake every element of self-desire, that we might be found exercising an absolute faith [working through a perfect love] concerning the fact that we [each and every one of us as children of God] - were purchased [redeemed] with a Great Price - a Price far greater than our mind can comprehend in this time and place - IN ORDER THAT WE MIGHT NO LONGER LIVE FOR OURSELVES!

A "REMNANT" WHO ARE "WHOLLY GIVEN"

The Father's plan is about to unfold in a very "dramatic" fashion with the advent of the first of the last waves of apostles and prophets. Now ALL things are nearly ready for a "remnant" who are "wholly given" to the Father's highest plan and most holy purpose - a remnant who will be used to take back this earth and its captives with a "holy violence" - heretofore unseen! In the past few years some very key people [they still have an opportunity to get back on track with a deep and thorough repentance] radically depart from the plan of God for their lives and ministries - even after years of walking by faith. So, KNOW that this is a most dangerous time EVEN for the "ELECT", and it shall continue to be right up until we are "caught up" out of here. The Father is looking for the "real thing" when it comes to proper-heart attitude in service to Him and to His people - for it is ONLY holiness that will be found sufficient in this most glorious hour, and ALL that is apart from Christ will be exposed - without exception.

Related Scriptures: 1 Peter 4:17; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15; 1 Samuel 16:7; Jeremiah 29:13;

JUNE 1st

WHAT HAS TO HAPPEN.....WILL HAPPEN IN THIS FINAL HOUR

...."The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand; repent and believe in the gospel".... Mark 1:15 NASB

It has come to the point wherein "what has to happen [is necessary to effect the fullness of the Father's plan for the Church and the nations] will happen" in this final hour. We must be certain to place ourselves in direct fellowship with the Father and His Word [perhaps to an even greater degree than EVER before] - for in that place [the "inner chamber"] we will not only be found pleasing the Father and abiding in perfect obedience toward all those who cross our path but, also, we will continually have a deep, deep assurance that in our obedience, whatever does happen around us is for the "greatest eternal benefit" of all those involved - ourselves included. I look at it this way: as long as someone that the Father has given to me for the purpose of prayer and/or ministry is still "breathing" then there resides within them the potential [in Christ] to fulfil ALL that they were created to accomplish in the plan of God. I truly believe that we must now constantly seek - in and by the Holy Spirit - ways to "pour ourselves out" on behalf of those in the church [and of course the "world"] who are still in bondage to fear, "religious spirits", rebellion, stubbornness - or anything else for that matter.

DO NOT SETTLE FOR LESS THAN GOD'S BEST

The main aspect of the Evil One's schemes against the children of God [regardless of what they are called to in this final hour] is to get them to "settle for less" than God's best - which, in turn, would prevent them from entering into the fullness of the ministry [Kingdom-position] that He has called them to. This, in turn, would prevent them from blessing [imparting empowerment

to the greatest degree to] the people the Father has given them to minister to - and, because of these things happening on a wide scale, the church would remain "immature" and weak and unable to carry out of the fullness of the Father's plan. Seeking the fulness of the Father's will, ALWAYS keeps that one in a place FAR ABOVE the traps and schemes of Satan and his forces. It is the place Paul was "abiding" in [Ephesians 2:4-6] when he wrote, "We are not ignorant of his schemes".

Related Scriptures: 2 Corinthians 2:11;

JUNE 2nd

AN "ESCALATION" IN THE OUTPOURING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT HAS BEGUN IN THE MIDST OF ALL THOSE WHOSE HEARTS ARE WHOLLY GIVEN

...."Blow a trumpet in Zion, And sound an alarm on My holy mountain! Let all the inhabitants of the land tremble, For the day of the LORD is coming; Surely it is near, A day of darkness and gloom, A day of clouds and thick darkness. As the dawn is spread over the mountains, So there is a great and mighty people; There has never been anything like it, Nor will there be again after it To the years of many generations. A fire consumes before them And behind them a flame burns. The land is like the garden of Eden before them But a desolate wilderness behind them, And nothing at all escapes them. Their appearance is like the appearance of horses; And like war horses, so they run. With a noise as of chariots They leap on the tops of the mountains, Like the crackling of a flame of fire consuming the stubble, Like a mighty people arranged for battle. Before them the people are in anguish; All faces turn pale. They run like mighty men, They climb the wall like soldiers; And they each march in line, Nor do they deviate from their paths. They do not crowd each other, They march everyone in his path; When they burst through the defenses, They do not break ranks. They rush on the city, They run on the wall; They climb into the houses, They enter through the windows like a thief. Before them the earth quakes, The heavens tremble, The sun and the moon grow dark And the stars lose their brightness. The LORD utters His voice before His army; Surely His camp is very great, For strong is he who carries out His word. The day of the LORD is indeed great and very awesome, And who can endure it?".... Joel 2:1-11 NASB

This is a time of "transition" in the spirit [and locationally] for many in preparation for that which is about to come. On one hand, many have experienced some "disorientation" and, on the other hand, the Father has still been establishing "glorious connections" daily where they are concerned. So everything is flowing in perfect order, and in this time they are becoming "acclimatized" to the love of the Father's heart beginning to be poured forth to a continually greater degree. We [the Body of Christ] are on the threshold of the entrance into a place [the Glory of God] that few individuals have ever entered into - at least while they were still on the earth. As the individual believers throughout the Body of Christ begin to come into that place of "abiding" in an absolute trust in [faith in and love of] the Father and His Word THEN, in these days, they shall begin to enter into the fullness of His plan for their lives and ministries in their

remaining time here - a "fullness" that leaves me "almost" speechless just from the "glimpse" [revelation] that I have been blessed with. Simply said, there are no words [at least at this time] to adequately describe the outflowing of the Father's love and provision [empowerment] that are about to be poured forth upon those whose hearts are "wholly given". His "absoluteness" is awesome, and it is about to be revealed in a big way not only to the Body of Christ - but, through us, to the entire earth.

ONLY THE PURE IN HEART WILL BOTH "SEE" AND "KNOW" THE OUTPOURING OF THE FATHER'S GREAT LOVE IN THIS HOUR

It is only the pure in heart that will both see and know [gain a revelation of] the deepest intentions of the Father's heart in this last hour. All those who "maintain" any element of pride - and the "self-desire" that is its certain by-product - will not be able to "recognize" the flow of the Father's love that is about to be poured forth from the Throne Room through the holy vessels that He, Himself, has prepared to lead His precious children in this final onslaught. This "onslaught" [of righteousness] will come against anything and everything that - up until now - has kept and hindered His beloved ones from gaining a fuller measure of His presence and character. There are many who have "unknowingly" become "stumblingblocks" [a "stumblingblock" being defined as one who sets their heart on the interests of men rather than the Will of God - Matthew 16:23] to the children of God seeking to enter into the fullness of all that the Father has for them in Christ - and, thus, "their actions" are about to provoke an absolute judgement. This is the time for these rebellious ones to repent [remember Korah's rebellion!] for the season of opportunity for them is very short and, indeed, is closing rapidly. Unless a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming on their part they shall - without exception - be swept away by the wave of "deep darkness" that is even now being released on the "world" and its unsuspecting inhabitants [Isaiah 60:2]. "Fellowship" with the world and its ways by the children of God in this time could very well prove to be "fatal", but even in the very least case they will have no true and living ministry, and they will be found on the "outside" looking in as far as the work of the Glorious Church is concerned. These are some of the spiritual realities which are upon us - even now. Let us be those who are found faithful and true to the Will of God for our life and ministry at ALL cost to ourselves - for He is Faithful and True, and well able to see us through in His Perfection right to the end of the age [Revelation 19:11-16].

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:27; Matthew 5:8; John 15:5;

JUNE 3rd

A HEART "WITHOUT GUILE"

...."Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile!".... John 1:47 KJV

...."For he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile".... 1 Peter 3:10 KJV

...."And in their mouth was found no guile: for they are without fault before the throne of God".... Revelation 14:5 KJV

A "heart without guile" [a heart that is wholly given to the purposes of God alone] is perhaps the most wondrous sight one can see [spiritually speaking], and it is truly a great blessing to be associated - by the ordering of the Holy Spirit - with those that the Father "connects" us with. How can the Father fail to have great and mighty plans for those who are "faithful" to His highest and most holy purposes, alone - those who continually walk in a holy brashness and integrity, at all cost to themselves?

"guile" - insidious cunning in attaining a goal; crafty or artful deception; controlling;

TRUE "ENTHUSIASM" [PASSION] FOR THE CHURCH AND THE KINGDOM

Abiding in the secret place of God's presence on a daily basis [and, thus, the center of God's Will] is the place where all true "enthusiasm" [passion] for everything holy and righteous arises. It does not matter whether we are talking about marriage, family or any element of "Church work" - it must be the presence of the Father and His Spirit [Christ] that is ALL IN ALL! This is the place of true satisfaction and fulfilment; this is the place of GLORY, and this is the place we, as the Glorious Church, are all headed for in these days - never to depart from it. All those whose hearts are "wholly given" to the highest purposes of the Father are about to enter into a life [the true Christian life] that is far beyond even our greatest expectations and "anticipations". Because of these things, it is certain that the "absolute" Lordship of Jesus shall clearly be proclaimed through our EVERY word and deed - to the great devastation of the Evil One and his forces in this most glorious hour! What an awesome day we live in! Let us be found faithful to give it ALL to the One Who died for us THAT WE MIGHT NO LONGER LIVE FOR OURSELVES.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 1:17-23; John 10:10; 2 Corinthians 5:15;

JUNE 4th

WE MUST BE FOUND TRUSTING THE FATHER COMPLETELY IN THIS HOUR

...."Trust in the LORD with all your heart And do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, And He will make your paths straight. Do not be wise in your own eyes; Fear the LORD and turn away from evil. It will be healing to your body And refreshment to your bones".... Proverbs 3:5-8 NASB

We must be found trusting the Father completely in this hour and, thus, put aside anything that even remotely looks like fear - or the mistrust that is the product of any past abuses in our life that we have suffered at the hands of those who were not walking in love towards us. I am telling you this: when one's heart is "wholly" given they can have the total assurance that the Father has been working - and is continuing to work - powerfully on their behalf in order to bring

the "secret desires" of their heart to pass [to accomplish ALL of His Will for our life and ministry]. Do not be afraid to act in whatever manner the Holy Spirit leads you to act - even if it appears that you are laying your heart out in the open. NEVER allow yourself to succumb to the lie of the Evil One that you will be "disappointed" or "hurt" when you open your heart wholly to the Father - THAT IS AN IMPOSSIBILITY! The only time one can be disappointed or "hurt" is when they place their "hope" and trust in themselves and others [misplaced faith] above the Father and Word and, thus, seek to find their security [comfort] in their own thinking and actions and self-sufficiency when ONLY His grace is sufficient - and that FOR ALL THINGS! This is truly a time for all those who truly love God to "let go" of anything that they are holding onto through fear and self-desire. Even though it sometimes "feels" or "seems" like we are jumping off of a steep cliff with no safety net below it is ALWAYS - yes I said always - a perfect landing [in the arms of Jesus], and the very "ground" that had hindered us from receiving the fullness of the Father's blessing is forever gone [replaced by the love of God shed abroad in that very spot that was just vacated - 1 John 4:18] - as we are faithful to "step out" in faith and trust! So hold fast your confession of all that the Holy Spirit has revealed to your heart, and begin to speak those things that you truly desire most. IF you will do that THEN the Devil will literally get knocked right out of the way, and the fullness of the Father's will shall begin to "unfold" in your life [and in the lives of all those with whom you have to do] at an extremely accelerated pace in this most glorious hour!

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:27; John 15:7; 2 Corinthians 3:17;

JUNE 5th

DEEP HUMILITY [TOTAL DEPENDENCE UPON GOD] - THE PREREQUISITE TO ALL "TRUE" REVIVAL [AWAKENING]

...."You younger men, likewise, be subject to your elders; and all of you, clothe yourselves with humility toward one another, for GOD IS OPPOSED TO THE PROUD, BUT GIVES GRACE TO THE HUMBLE. Therefore humble yourselves under the mighty hand of God, that He may exalt you at the proper time, casting all your anxiety on Him, because He cares for you. Be of sober spirit, be on the alert. Your adversary, the devil, prowls around like a roaring lion, seeking someone to devour. But resist him, firm in your faith, knowing that the same experiences of suffering are being accomplished by your brethren who are in the world. After you have suffered for a little while, the God of all grace, who called you to His eternal glory in Christ, will Himself perfect, confirm, strengthen and establish you. To Him be dominion forever and ever. Amen".... 1 Peter 5:5-11 NASB

In this most glorious hour, as the Father moves forth powerfully to pour out His Spirit to an ever greater degree in the midst of His people, I am seeing an amazing and wonderful thing. I am seeing saint after saint after saint come forth - and on them rests a spirit of deep, deep humility. The Father is truly raising up key people in key localities whose hearts are wholly given to His highest will and purpose in this hour. It is not hard to see how true and unlimited "revival" [an awakening to holiness] will soon break out powerfully in their midst.

THE PLAN OF THE FATHER FOR THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE "GLORIOUS CHURCH" IS MAGNIFICENT! THE SIMPLE - YET ABSOLUTE - KEY IS TO LOVE GOD WITH ALL OF YOUR HEART.

One of the key purposes of these daily writings is to paint a continually clearer inner image of the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart in the hearts of those who are truly given to His highest purposes. The plan of the Father for the establishment of the "Glorious Church" just keeps on getting bigger and bigger. I am simply being almost overwhelmed at the "magnitude" that the Father's plan is taking on in these days. It is growing within me day by day, and with that there is a clearer focus on my own calling - as well as the callings of those with whom I have to do. It is certain that much more will become evident in a very short time, but these things that are happening are very real - and the Glory of God is NOW going to come forth not in trickles but "torrents" in the midst of all those who truly love Him - those who are no longer living for themselves but for Christ, alone! I am very thankful for this short space in time in which I am both reflecting and preparing daily for this tremendous "deluge" of God's Glory that shall soon be upon us. These are wonderful times, and soon many things will be changing "entirely" in the lives of all those who are wholly given to the Father and His plan! It is certain that we are on the threshold of some great, great things and now, somehow, even the waiting itself has become a glorious time of both blessed reflection and perfect preparation [not to mention great joy and peace]. In this most critical and glorious hour one must simply keep seeking the "fullness" of the Father's will concerning His plan for them, and He will surely expand both their hearts and their thinking concerning the many glorious happenings that are about to take place - and their perfect part in them.

Related Scriptures: John 15:5; John 6:63; Romans 7:18; Romans 14:17;

JUNE 6th

GET YOUR "PRIORITIES" STRAIGHT!

...."For all who are being led by the Spirit of God, these are sons of God. For you have not received a spirit of slavery leading to fear again, but you have received a spirit of adoption as sons by which we cry out, "Abba! Father!" The Spirit Himself testifies with our spirit that we are children of God, and if children, heirs also, heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ, if indeed we suffer with Him so that we may also be glorified with Him. For I consider that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory that is to be revealed to us. For the anxious longing of the creation waits eagerly for the revealing of the sons of God".... Romans 8:14-19 NASB

It is time for all those whose deepest heart-desire is to fulfil your precious destiny in Christ to get your "priorities" straight! What I mean by this is that you must get "in touch" with what are "truly" the deepest desires of your heart. What is it you would really like the Father to do for you and, MOST importantly, what is it that you would like to do for the Father - such as enter into close and intimate fellowship with Him on a daily basis. It is the Father, Himself, Who places

these "true" [godly] desires deep within us, and it is the Enemy who is constantly attempting to "derail" us from the perfect path that has been set out before us - a path that was established in the heart of the Father from before the foundations of the earth. Another very important aspect of one's relationship with the Father is that His love for you is NEVER, NEVER - I said NEVER - based on YOUR "performance" - it is ALWAYS based on the covenant relationship that you entered into with Him [your adoption as a son or daughter of God] when you accepted Jesus as your Saviour and Lord. Obviously when we obey the Father [and, yes, obedience will take some faith and trust in Him] He is very much "pleased" with us but, nevertheless, should one of His precious children find themselves in a "spiritual rut" - disobedience born out of the carnality that is continually fuelled by "fellowship" with the world and its ways - His tender affection and love towards them NEVER "diminishes" to even the "slightest" degree. This is the truth, and this is spiritual reality - where we are concerned as the "children of God"! Let us be those who cast aside "violently" [with great force] anything that has its root in idolatry and self-desire for we serve a faithful and loving Father - One Who is truly worthy of our WHOLE heart.

Related Scriptures: John 15:7; Jeremiah 1:5; Ephesians 2:10; Hebrews 11:6;

JUNE 7th

IT TRULY IS THE GREATEST TIME IN THE HISTORY OF THE CHURCH TO BE "ALIVE"!

...."If I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, but do not have love [*obedience*], I have become a noisy gong or a clanging cymbal. If I have the gift of prophecy, and know all mysteries and all knowledge; and if I have all faith, so as to remove mountains, but do not have love [*obedience*], I am nothing. And if I give all my possessions to feed the poor, and if I surrender my body to be burned, but do not have love [*obedience*], IT PROFITS ME NOTHING".... 1 Corinthians 13:1-3 NASB

...."For a day in Your courts is better than a thousand outside. I would rather stand at the threshold of the house of my God Than dwell in the tents of wickedness. For the LORD God is a sun and shield; The LORD gives grace and glory; No good thing does He withhold from those who walk uprightly. O LORD of hosts, How blessed is the man who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB

In these most critical and glorious days - as the Father's plan for the establishment of the Glorious Church [Ephesians 5:27] begins to unfold to a continually greater degree - the heart of EVERY believer shall now begin to be tested [measured] to the utmost - in one way or another. With all of the wonderful revelation that has been received by those who have truly been seeking God [over a period of many years now], there is still one revelation and command that remains first and foremost in the heart of the Father:

...."*Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with ALL of your heart...and your neighbour as yourself*".... [*LOVE GOD AND ONE ANOTHER AT ALL COST TO YOURSELF! Luke 10:27*].

As the apostle Paul wrote in 1 Corinthians 13, without "true" love towards God and towards man it PROFITS US [and for that matter no one else in our path] NOTHING - in the light of spiritual reality [the call to "abide" in God's love]! In this last of the last hour, it is CERTAIN that the Father will now call each and every one of His children [and, ultimately, all of mankind, to a perfect accountability - directly before Him. All those who have truly humbled themselves before Him in perfect love shall now be exalted by Him. In other words, they will now be given the perfect "platform" to speak forth the "revelation" they have been blessed with and, in doing so, carry out the fullness of the ministry that they have been called to. All those who have held to - and, thus, "maintained" - ANY form of self-agenda [those who have refused to humble themselves before the Father and His Word] will now be humbled by Him [Matthew 23:12], and they shall have the "platforms" they have built in their "own" strength and desire for "self-glory" taken away from them - and, in the process, all shall see exactly the true motivation of their heart [1 Corinthians 3:10-15]. It is time for ALL spiritual pride, and the SELF-righteousness that it "fuels", to be completely forsaken - at ALL cost to oneself!

GOD IS GOING TO SHOW HIMSELF "STRONGER" THAN EVER BEFORE IN THE EARTH

It truly is the greatest time in the history of the Church to be "alive"! For it is in "our" remaining time in this dispensation that the Father is going to show Himself "stronger" than ever before in the earth on the behalf of all those whose deepest heart-desire is to carry out the fullness of His will for their life and ministry. This very thing - the heart "wholly" given - is the prerequisite for the establishment of, and "leadership" [servanthood] in, the Glorious Church in this last of the last hour - without exception!

Related Scriptures: John 15: 1-15; Matthew 6:19-33; John 6:63; Romans 7:18; Psalm 84:10-12;

JUNE 8th

"TRUE" DISCERNMENT

...."All unrighteousness is sin, and there is a sin not leading to death. We know that no one who is born of God sins; but He who was born of God keeps him, and the evil one does not touch him. We know that we are of God, and that the whole world lies in the power of the evil one. And we know that the Son of God has come, and has given us understanding so that we may know Him who is true; and we are in Him who is true, in His Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God and eternal life. Little children, guard yourselves from idols".... 1 John 5:17-21 NASB

O that we might all be found walking by faith and not by sight in this most critical hour! For it will only be those with a "sensitive heart" towards the Father and His Word that will be found standing "gloriously" - "untouched" by Satan and His forces - as the Church moves forth in great and awesome light and wisdom and power. The only way that the children of God will be able to "abide" in "true" discernment in this hour [both receiving and giving] will be the

forsaking of all "self-desire" in their personal life, and the forsaking of all "self-agenda" [self-exaltation] as far as their "ministry" goes. In other words, we must all be found loving the Lord our God with ALL of our heart and loving one another at ALL cost to our "self-life". This has been the Divine Requirement since the beginning, but many children of God are "just now" gaining a "revelation" of the heart of the Father concerning these things and, so, for the first time in their lives and ministries, they have both the focus and the clarity that enables them to "begin" to understand the totality of God's plan for the True [Glorious] Local Church - and their perfect part in it.

GREAT ANOINTING AND "ACCURACY" BEING RELEASED IN THIS HOUR IN THE MIDST OF ALL THOSE WHOSE HEARTS ARE "WHOLLY GIVEN"

It is amazing to me in these days to see the anointing and the accuracy on certain words that are coming forth in the light of the "establishment" of the Glorious Church. You have heard me say "many times" in past writings that "the things that are now shall soon be no longer"! This is becoming evident on every front in the spiritual realm and will have - what I FIRMLY believe to be - a very profound and immediate effect in this most glorious hour on the "circumstances" of all those who have remained steadfast in a position of faithfulness and obedience towards the Father and His Word!

A WORD OF ENCOURAGEMENT TO THE FAITHFUL

I want to encourage every last child of God who has been "maintaining" a constant position of "seeking first the Kingdom" at all cost to themselves, with the fact that Satan's schemes have failed where you are concerned. He has "fired his best shot" and failed - he is the "Defeated One" and Jesus is Lord over your life! So now begin, by faith, to cast ALL of your care on the Father - for He truly does care for you - and trust Him with ALL of your heart by affixing yourself to His Word and you will SURELY experience "a very great elevation spiritually" in the days to come, and you shall also begin to overcome in the areas that - up until now - have been overcoming you. Glory to God!

Related Scriptures: Romans 14:23b; Luke 10:27; Matthew 6:33; Isaiah 54:17; 1 Peter 5:5b-7;

JUNE 9th

DIVINE RELEASE AND A RENEWED PASSION

...."Come, let us return to the LORD. For He has torn us, but He will heal us; He has wounded us, but He will bandage us. "He will revive us after two days; He will raise us up on the third day, **THAT WE MAY LIVE BEFORE HIM.** "So let us know, let us press on to know the LORD. His going forth is as certain as the dawn; And He will come to us like the rain, Like the spring rain watering the earth".... Hosea 6:1-3 NASB

In these days there has been a "certain" release in the hearts of all those who are "wholly given" to the highest purposes of the Father. This "release" will produce a renewed passion for the fulfilling of the "fullness" of the holy calling upon their lives. This "release" and "renewed passion" shall also cause the fullness of the Third Day apostolic anointing [Christ all in all] to be "poured forth" through those whose hearts are pure - hearts that have been faithful to "hold fast the vision" throughout many long years of resistance from the Evil One. Up until this time, the Father has "held back" many deeper revelations concerning the Kingdom - and the establishment of the Glorious Church. They were "held back" for a time in order that His people might come into the place wherein they are free from the fear that has continually hindered [and even blocked] them from receiving the necessary revelation to rise above the doctrines and traditions of man that have distorted His perfect purpose. This "ground of fear" has again, up until this time, allowed a "sin-consciousness" to remain in the midst of the congregations - a "sin-consciousness" [unworthy-consciousness] that prevents the child of God from entering into intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" on a consistent basis.

THE FATHER IS NOW GOING TO CONFRONT ALL THAT IS APART FROM CHRIST

By His great and awesome power, the Father is now going to confront ALL that is apart from Christ in the midst of His people. There are many who have been "attempting" to serve God in their "own" strength [fear, pride and/or rebellion] and, thus, they have been held captive by a spirit of self-righteousness and spirit of self-justification in all that they say and do. In these days, EVERY last stronghold must be brought down if one truly seeks to fulfil the will of the Father for their life and ministry and, thus, an intense and all-consuming holy fire must be released in the midst of God's people - with a view to a "final positioning" together of those who truly love Him with "all" of their heart. The clear call for every child of God to NO LONGER LIVE FOR THEMSELVES. In this hour, the Father is calling every last one of His children to accountability BEFORE HIM. Because of these things, great will be the reward of those who have diligently "maintained" a heart that is righteously motivated towards God and man, while those who have walked apart from Christ [yet "in His name"] shall come to a clear realization that the motivations of their heart were not focussed on the will of God but on the will of man. All will have a wide open opportunity to enter into a deep and thorough repentance - with a view to entering into the fullness of their precious destiny, in Christ, but it is certain that they will have to make some changes in both their mind-sets and actions to enter in fully in this most critical hour.

Related Scriptures: John 15:5; 2 Corinthians 5:15; Matthew 6:33;

JUNE 10th

ABIDE IN THE WORD!

...."If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish [desire], and it will be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB

....'AND IT SHALL BE IN THE LAST DAYS,' God says, 'THAT I WILL POUR FORTH OF MY SPIRIT ON ALL MANKIND; AND YOUR SONS AND YOUR DAUGHTERS SHALL PROPHECY, AND YOUR YOUNG MEN SHALL SEE VISIONS, AND YOUR OLD MEN SHALL DREAM DREAMS; EVEN ON MY BONDSLAVES, BOTH MEN AND WOMEN, I WILL IN THOSE DAYS POUR FORTH OF MY SPIRIT And they shall prophesy. 'AND I WILL GRANT WONDERS IN THE SKY ABOVE AND SIGNS ON THE EARTH BELOW, BLOOD, AND FIRE, AND VAPOR OF SMOKE. 'THE SUN WILL BE TURNED INTO DARKNESS AND THE MOON INTO BLOOD, BEFORE THE GREAT AND GLORIOUS DAY OF THE LORD SHALL COME. '**AND IT SHALL BE THAT EVERYONE WHO CALLS ON THE NAME OF THE LORD WILL BE SAVED'**.... Acts 2:17-21 NASB

It is very important for every "Christian" to understand fully the purpose in the Father's desire for His children to walk in that place of "abiding" in His Word [Will] - far above any "feelings" they might experience in this natural realm. There have been - and shall continue to be - some very severe attacks by demonic forces against those throughout the Body of Christ who have been raised up to lead this final onslaught against the "religious spirits" that have kept vast numbers of God's people in bondage. It is of the utmost importance for all those who truly love God to lay down any ground from which Satan and his forces might "enter in" and attack them and, thus, be "allowed" to divert them from the "fullness" of the Father's will in this most critical time. All the years of walking in the "wilderness" [the place of refining] learning to walk by faith have all been perfect preparation for this time. This is truly the time wherein we MUST remain sober and alert - concerning ALL things!

ALL THOSE WHOSE HEARTS ARE "WHOLLY GIVEN" SHALL EXPERIENCE TREMENDOUS SPIRITUAL GROWTH IN THIS FINAL HOUR

In this last hour those who come into the Kingdom - both those who were previously non-believers and those who called themselves "Christians" but, in reality, continued to live a carnal life - are going to need pure teaching in two distinct areas of the "true" Christian life.

These two initial areas are:

1. Walking by faith.
2. Hearing the voice of the Holy Spirit.

These two areas have been vastly ignored in many "church circles" - UP UNTIL THIS TIME - but, now, the end of the age is upon us, and those who are truly seeking the will of the Father for their lives are going to receive the teaching going forth from the Throne Room in these areas - as well as every other aspect of the true Christian life. Because of these things, even those who are just entering into the Kingdom [who will have hearts that are "wholly given"] shall experience tremendous spiritual growth in a very short time - and, then, immediately turn in obedience to the Holy Spirit and begin to "elevate" others into living a life of righteousness. This

"trickle-down" process will see the "gospel of the Kingdom" preached throughout the earth [in the fullness of the authority of our Lord] - and it will reach every nook and cranny wherein a heart "towards" the Father and His Word is found.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 2:6; Acts 10:38; Matthew 6:33; Luke 10:27;

JUNE 11th

"THE ONLY PEOPLE THAT WILL BE LED ASTRAY - OR WHO WILL LEAD PEOPLE ASTRAY - IN THIS LAST OF THE LAST HOUR ARE THOSE WHO HAVE CHOSEN TO FOLLOW AFTER "FLESH AND BLOOD" [SEEK AFTER THE PRAISES AND APPROVAL OF MAN] INSTEAD OF FOLLOWING AFTER GOD FROM THE POSITION OF A HEART "WHOLLY GIVEN" TO HIM"

...."For Christ did not send me to baptize, but to preach the gospel, not in cleverness of speech, so that the cross of Christ would not be made void. For the word of the cross is foolishness to those who are perishing, but to us who are being saved it is the power of God. For it is written, "I WILL DESTROY THE WISDOM OF THE WISE, AND THE CLEVERNESS OF THE CLEVER I WILL SET ASIDE".... 1 Corinthians 1:17-19 NASB

...."If anyone is willing to do His will, he will know of the teaching, whether it is of God or whether I speak from Myself. "He who speaks from himself seeks his own glory; but He who is seeking the glory of the One who sent Him, He is true, and there is no unrighteousness in Him".... John 7:17-18 NASB

All the paths of the LORD are lovingkindness and truth To those who keep His covenant and His testimonies. For Your name's sake, O LORD, Pardon my iniquity, for it is great. Who is the man who fears the LORD? He will instruct him in the way he should choose. His soul will abide in prosperity, And his descendants will inherit the land. The secret of the LORD is for those who fear Him, And He will make them know His covenant".... Psalms 25:10-14 NASB

In this last hour - as the judgement of God's household intensifies - the people of God are going in one of two directions. Those who are going on into the fullness of the Kingdom have a revelation of the Cross in their own lives, for they have "allowed" the deepest work of the Cross to be done continually by the power of the Holy Spirit abiding within them. Those who, for whatever reason, have not entered into the "perfect fellowship" that the Father requires of them have moved off into a place of intellectualism and "mental ascension" to the Word of God. And, thus, they have become the proponents of various false doctrines [error] that serve only to lead others astray - further away from the intimate fellowship with the Father [and His Word] in the "inner chamber" that He so desires, rather than closer to Him. If one fails to abide in perfect fellowship with God, then, because of that part of their heart held back [through fear or rebellion] there will be certain [definite] misconceptions of the very Person and Character of the Father, and this will ALWAYS lead to a degree of mistrust and darkness in their service to Him. This lack of understanding of the deepest thoughts, intentions and character of the Father is a catalyst to

misunderstanding the fullness of His plan, and is the very ground from which ALL false doctrine and error have their source. It is only perfect fellowship in the "inner chamber" that will produce the "necessary" light to expose EVERY ground of darkness, and set the one who has been held captive by the Evil One to promote "his" doctrines, free. The only people that will be led astray - or who will lead people astray - in this last of the last hour are those who have chosen to follow after "flesh and blood" [seek after the praises and approval of man] instead of following after God from the position of a heart "wholly given" to Him.

"IF ONE'S DEEPEST HEART-DESIRE IS SIMPLY TO FULFIL ALL THAT THEY WERE CREATED FOR IN CHRIST THEY WILL KNOW AND RECOGNIZE - WITHOUT EXCEPTION - ANY FALSE DOCTRINE, AND INDEED ANYTHING THAT DOES NOT HAVE ITS SOURCE IN THE HOLY SPIRIT"

If one is truly willing to do ALL of the will of God they will both know and understand the source and the true motivation behind EVERY teaching they come across. If one's deepest heart-desire is simply to fulfil all that they were created for in Christ they will know and recognize - without exception - any false doctrine, and indeed anything that does not have its source in the Holy Spirit [and the "pattern" that the Father has established in His Word from before time began]. If one "maintains" self-desire in this last hour THEN - through their unbelief [fear and selfishness] and lack of trust - they will [by their own choice] be found in a bad place - a place wherein they shall be vulnerable to the vile attacks of the Evil One being unleashed in this final hour against God's people. In this most critical hour, let us be those who enter into the "fullness" of the Covenant-relationship with our Father that is ours in Christ - for truly He is our ONLY safe refuge in the storm.

Related Scriptures: 1 Peter 4:14; 2 Timothy 2:26; Philippians 3:18;

JUNE 12th

THERE ARE ONLY TWO TYPES OF DESIRE

...."and hope does not disappoint, because the love of God has been poured out within our hearts through the Holy Spirit who was given to us" Romans 5:5 NASB

...."I am the true vine, and My Father is the vinedresser. "Every branch in Me that does not bear fruit, He takes away; and every branch that bears fruit, He prunes it so that it may bear more fruit. "You are already clean because of the word which I have spoken to you. "Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself unless it abides in the vine, so neither can you unless you abide in Me. "I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me and I in him, he bears much fruit, for apart from Me you can do nothing. "If anyone does not abide in Me, he is thrown away as a branch and dries up; and they gather them, and cast them into the fire and they are burned. "If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish [DESIRE], and it will be done for you".... John 15:1-7 NASB

There are only two types of desire: godly desire and self-desire. The former is rooted and grounded in [motivated by] a love towards God - based on His love abiding within us - and the latter is rooted in fear, self-focus and selfishness [all of the things rooted in the old nature]. Every Christian needs - in their diligence - to allow the Holy Spirit to create godly desire within them continually. For when godly desire is continually established in one's heart they will - at all cost to themselves - be found walking in faith and love and obedience, in any given situation. Self-desire - or ungodly desire - will always strive in its own strength [in the strength of one's "own" understanding] to fulfil its "agenda" [goal] and, in that perversity of "life", find its security and comfort in those things that are apart from God and His provision. We are a people who are called to do NOTHING apart from Christ and, in this most critical hour ALL those who are truly seeking the fullness of the Father's will from the position of a heart "wholly given" will SURELY have a clear and accurate discernment [righteous judgement][of ALL things that are apart from Christ [John 7:17-18].

IT IS TRULY A DAY OF ACCOUNTABILITY

In these days, all that has been learned and all of those words that have been prophesied and spoken concerning the advent of the Glorious Church are now going to be called to accountability - and it shall be required of all those who truly love God to be found walking [abiding] in revelation knowledge. If we want to be a people who truly desire to operate in a continual spirit of thanksgiving and praise towards the Father for all of the glorious things that He has provided for us in Christ THEN we will be a people who CONTINUALLY take the next step in obedience [faith and love].

ALWAYS REMEMBER:

ALL true accountability begins - and ends - before the face of the Father in the Throne Room [inner chamber]!

Related Scriptures: John 6:63; Romans 7:18; Proverbs 4:23; Proverbs 14:12; Proverbs 3:5-6;

JUNE 13th

SPIRITUAL DEAFNESS AND SPIRITUAL BLINDNESS

...."For behold, darkness will cover the earth And deep darkness the peoples; But the LORD will rise upon you And His glory will appear upon you".... Isaiah 60:2 NASB

In these days there is a deep, deep darkness overtaking the "world" and, because of this, there is a great spiritual deafness and blindness that is "engulfing" [absorbing, swallowing up, submerging, drowning, burying, entombing, overwhelming, swamping, overcoming... you get the picture] the hearts and minds of ALL those children of God who are continuing to "maintain" ANY degree of self-desire or self-agenda [knowingly or unknowingly]. Many are proclaiming false doctrine after false doctrine without even realizing that they are deceived - being firmly

convinced in their "own" thinking that what they are speaking and writing is a product of revelation knowledge from the very Throne Room of God. The reality of the situation is that at some point in their walk with the Lord they have come to a "spiritual plateau" - due to a lack of diligence in their obedience to the Word and the voice of the Holy Spirit. And thus, due to a distinct lack of fellowship in the "inner chamber" with the Father [on His terms], they remain in the place wherein an ever-increasing darkness is keeping them in bondage to intellectual mind-sets, and the doctrines of demons that are the sure and spontaneous result of one holding to ANY form of self-exaltation, self-effort or self-desire - while, at the same time, "attempting" to carry out the ministry of the Lord Jesus Christ. Truly, we are a people who can do NOTHING apart from Christ if what we are saying and doing is to bear fruit for the Kingdom - and if we are to be a people who are NEVER held captive by the Evil One to do his will [2 Timothy 2:26].

THOSE WHO DO NOT HAVE A LIVING AND ACTIVE REVELATION OF THE CROSS (SELF-DENIAL UNTO A PERFECT OBEDIENCE) ABIDING WITHIN THEM IN THIS HOUR WILL BE DECEIVED AND ENGULFED IN A DEEP SPIRITUAL DARKNESS - WITHOUT EXCEPTION!

It is very obvious that those who are proclaiming false doctrine "in the name of" true Kingdom revelation do not realize that they are deceived and that they are about to be radically [absolutely] judged by a holy God for "misleading" His people [leading them to a place further away from the intimate fellowship He desires to have with each one of His precious children and into a continually deeper reliance upon "self" - the empowerment of the soul]. For if they truly "knew" what they were doing, and if they truly had a heart towards the perfect fulfillment of the Father's will for the establishment of the Glorious Church - and His Kingdom - THEN they would repent instantly. Those who do not have a living and active revelation of the Cross [self-denial unto a perfect obedience] abiding within them in this hour WILL be deceived and engulfed in a deep spiritual darkness - WITHOUT EXCEPTION! In other words, because of a deep desire to be right in their "own" thinking [mind] instead of continually seeking a revelation of the Father's will [at ALL cost to themselves] they will remain convinced that their motivation - and what they proclaim - is right and everybody else is wrong or simply misunderstands them. Let us be those who are found willing to do ALL the will of God - at ALL times. For it is only in this way that we will not only know the "origin" [righteousness or unrighteousness] of all that crosses our path but in our purity of heart we shall also find ourselves in perfect agreement with the will of God in both word and deed - as far as the will of God for our own life and ministry goes.

Related Scriptures: John 15:5; John 7:17;

JUNE 14th

NO "FOOL" WILL WANDER INTO THEIR KINGDOM-POSITION IN CHRIST

...."The wilderness and the desert will be glad, And the Arabah will rejoice and blossom; Like the crocus It will blossom profusely And rejoice with rejoicing and shout of joy. The glory of Lebanon will be given to it, The majesty of Carmel and Sharon. They will see the glory of the

LORD, The majesty of our God. Encourage the exhausted, and strengthen the feeble. Say to those with anxious heart, "Take courage, fear not. Behold, your God will come with vengeance; The recompense of God will come, But He will save you." Then the eyes of the blind will be opened And the ears of the deaf will be unstopped. Then the lame will leap like a deer, And the tongue of the mute will shout for joy. For waters will break forth in the wilderness And streams in the Arabah. The scorched land will become a pool And the thirsty ground springs of water; In the haunt of jackals, its resting place, Grass becomes reeds and rushes. A highway will be there, a roadway, And it will be called the Highway of Holiness. The unclean will not travel on it, But it will be for him who walks that way, And fools will not wander on it. No lion will be there, Nor will any vicious beast go up on it; These will not be found there. But the redeemed will walk there, And the ransomed of the LORD will return And come with joyful shouting to Zion, With everlasting joy upon their heads. They will find gladness and joy, And sorrow and sighing will flee away".... Isaiah 35:1-10 NASB

The only way that one can have the necessary and "abiding" revelation of the Cross is to fellowship with the Father and His Word in the secret place of His presence ON HIS TERMS - day in and day out. That is precisely why it is a "fool proof" plan that the Father is establishing in the midst of ALL those who truly love Him in this hour: NO fool will "wander" [stumble upon, apart from a desire for perfect obedience in their own life and ministry] into their Kingdom-position, in Christ. One definition of a fool that is given in Proverbs is that they keep their eyes "fixed" on the ends of the earth. What are the "ends" of the earth? Selfishness, self-desire, self-agenda, fear, pride, self-exaltation etc. We are called to "fix" our eyes on Jesus without exception - and at ALL cost to our "own" plans or desires. The call upon every Christian is not some sort of game, and the church is not to be some sort of large "social organization" that caters to the soulish needs of its members. Nor is the true Church some sort of large philosophical discussion group that routinely accepts everything everyone says or does as being of God. In any given moment, one is either walking in - and by - the power of the Holy Spirit or in the flesh! Each and every one of us, as Christians, should continually be seeking to be found abiding in a holy fear and reverence of the holy God that we both love and serve - in order that we might NEVER [even unknowingly] be found motivated by anything other than the highest purpose of the Father for both all those who are brought across our path, and for our own life and ministry. For these are the days wherein the "fullness" of the Father's plan for a Glorious Church is beginning to unfold in an accelerated manner - a time wherein Truth IN HIS ABSOLUTENESS is being revealed!

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 17:24; Hebrews 12:1-2; Romans 14:23b;

JUNE 15th

A HEART WHOLLY GIVEN IS NOT JUST SOME SORT OF GOOD INTENTION

...."For it is time for judgment to begin with the household of God".... 1 Peter 4:17 NASB

...."Do not judge according to appearance, but judge with righteous judgment".... John 7:24 NASB

The hour is very, very late! In these days, the judgements of God shall "suddenly" begin to overtake and confront those whose hearts are not "wholly" given to the highest will and purpose of the Father - those who have "allowed" themselves to be deceived through their own allegiance to [and maintenance of] some form of self-desire. A heart wholly given is not just some sort of good intention. It requires both diligence and perfect obedience by the one claiming to love the Lord with all of their heart. In these days, we shall once again be able to distinguish between the one who truly loves God and the one that does not - the one who truly serves Him and the one who does not! Let every Christian who truly loves God begin to maintain a holy reverence and fear concerning EVERY word that proceeds from them - both spoken and written [Ephesians 4:29], for as Jesus said so clearly to all of us: EVERY idle [non-faith producing] word shall be judged [exposed to reveal its true motivation and intent].

THE ABSOLUTE JUDGEMENT OF EVERY RIGHTEOUS AND UNRIGHTEOUS MOTIVATION

Every child of God has the "right" to believe what they choose to believe and they have the right to speak and write whatsoever they choose to speak and write, but they must KNOW that in the exercising of their free will that they will be judged with an absolute and righteous judgement in this last of the last hour.

To the righteous - in word and deed:

the manifestation of an "open heaven" above - and within - them (the fulness of the true riches and perfect empowerment in all things), and entrance into the fulness of their "Kingdom-position" - unto the fulfilment of ALL that they were created for in Christ - even to the glorious "catching away" of the Church.

To the unrighteous - in word and deed - through an adherence to their "own" understanding and self-desire:

they shall be both "engulfed" and controlled by the spirit of antichrist, and they shall spend the remainder of their days persecuting the true Kingdom work of the Third Day. But in their folly they shall meet their end as they are confronted by the great and awesome power [Fire] of the Holy One, Whom they turned their face and back to - in their rebellion [remember Korah!]. These are very serious days and, because of the divine acceleration in the spiritual realm, all those who truly love God MUST lay down everything and everyone that stands between them and the intimate fellowship with the Father [and His Word] that He so desires to have with every last one of His children. For it is ONLY in this way that one will enter into the fullness of their true Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:27; Malachi 3:16-4:3; Matthew 12:34-37;

JUNE 16th

THE DAYS OF THE "UNWHOLESOME WORD" BEING SPOKEN IN AND AGAINST THE ANOINTED OF GOD ARE OVER! EVERY "IDLE" [NON-FAITH PRODUCING] WORD SHALL BE JUDGED BOTH OPENLY AND SEVERELY BY THE SPIRIT OF JUDGEMENT AND BURNING!

...."Do not touch My anointed ones, And do My prophets no harm" Psalms 105:15-16 NASB

...."It will come about that he who is left in Zion and remains in Jerusalem will be called holy - everyone who is recorded for life in Jerusalem. When the Lord has washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion and purged the bloodshed of Jerusalem from her midst, by the spirit of judgment and the spirit of burning, then the LORD will create over the whole area of Mount Zion and over her assemblies a cloud by day, even smoke, and the brightness of a flaming fire by night; for over all the glory will be a canopy. There will be a shelter to give shade from the heat by day, and refuge and protection from the storm and the rain".... Isaiah 4:3-6 NASB

Satan schemes endlessly to cause people to blaspheme the anointing [glory] - in other words, to deny the anointing. Because of these things, many are saying that what God is saying or has said through His true servants, is not true - and, in doing so, Satan is enabled to set many things into motion that hinder the establishing of the "true" Church in the earth. One thing that is a certain abomination to God is the "wilful" attacking of those whom God Himself has sent. This is, indeed, a very serious matter in the eyes of God! As we study this out from the Old Testament, we see that whatever nation came against Israel fell - when Israel were depending upon and trusting in God's Word. We see that whatever person or persons came against the prophets of God, ultimately, fell - and we can see clearly the tremendous devastation all who "blasphemed the glory" brought upon themselves when they came against the anointed of God. The time has come, and now is, that God is going to deal with all those who "allow" their tongues to be used in Satan's service. There are many who do not like to hear such things as this, but we are dealing with spiritual reality and not with people's "feelings" or darkened "mind-sets". These things are indeed serious and real and many, without realizing it [although they should realize it], continually allow their tongues to be out of control, not knowing that they are found by God to be fighting against Him. Let us be those who pursue holiness from the position of a heart "wholly" given! For it is ONLY as one truly gives the Word [Will] of God pre-eminence in their life that they will be found rising above the schemes of the Enemy - schemes that are designed to stop the true unity and one accord that the Father desires in the midst of His people.

"blaspheme" - to speak impiously or irreverently of God [or sacred things]; to speak evil of; slander; abuse;

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 4:29; Philippians 3:18-19; 2 Timothy 2:26;

JUNE 17th

WE MUST DILIGENTLY - AT ALL COST TO OURSELVES - BE ABOUT THE FATHER'S BUSINESS AS NEVER BEFORE

...."clothe yourselves with humility toward one another, for GOD IS OPPOSED TO THE PROUD, BUT GIVES GRACE TO THE HUMBLE. Therefore humble yourselves under the mighty hand of God, that He may exalt you at the proper time, casting ALL your anxiety on Him, because He cares for you. Be of sober spirit, be on the alert. Your adversary, the devil, prowls around like a roaring lion, seeking someone to devour. But resist him, firm in your faith, knowing that the same experiences of suffering are being accomplished by your brethren who are in the world. After you have suffered for a little while, the God of all grace, who called you to His eternal glory in Christ, will Himself perfect, confirm, strengthen and establish you. To Him be dominion forever and ever. Amen".... 1 Peter 5:5-11 NASB

It is the earnest and fervent prayer of every true minister of God that in the most critical days ahead those who have been in rebellion [unholiness] will truly humble themselves before the Father [again, on His terms] in order that the "blinders" might come off. Spiritual pride born out of a self-righteousness [self-effort and self-desire], even exercised with the best of intentions is still pride, and is an abomination in the sight of the Father - in ANY form! All those children of God who have not been diligently seeking perfect fellowship with Him in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of His presence] need to come into a place of "true humility" before [total trust and dependence upon] the Father and His Word - for it is ONLY in their approaching Him in the inner chamber with an open and honest [pure] heart that they will come into a true knowledge [revelation] of the spiritual reality that so gloriously surrounds us in this most critical hour. My heart goes out to all those who have allowed themselves to be deceived in "their" service to God but, ultimately the final choice is up to them, alone, as to whether they will enter into the fullness of their glorious "Kingdom-position" and destiny, in Christ - or not - in the days ahead. In these days, all those who truly love God - those who are continually faithful to His highest purposes - are entering into a glorious place - never even thought possible this side of Heaven itself! We MUST diligently - AT ALL COST TO OURSELVES - be about the Father's business as never before. None of us can afford to be found in "heart-fellowship" with anyone or anything that is apart from Christ in this most critical and glorious hour! For ALL that is apart from Christ is about to be both exposed and judged by "holy fire" - a holy fire that will be so intense that it will instantaneously consume all unrighteousness in its path [Proverbs 12:28] - while, at the same time, blessing [empowering] and exalting [give a higher platform to] ALL that is rooted and grounded in Christ.

Related Scriptures: James 5:16b; James 4:4; John 15:1-11;

JUNE 18th

THOSE WHO ARE TRULY SEEKING TO LIVE "WHOLLY" FOR GOD ARE INCREASING IN BOTH THE FLOW OF ANOINTING AND REVELATION [WISDOM AND INSIGHT CONCERNING THE TRUE PLAN OF GOD]

...."Do not be bound together with unbelievers; for what partnership have righteousness and lawlessness, or what fellowship has light with darkness? Or what harmony has Christ with Belial, or what has a believer in common with an unbeliever? Or what agreement has the temple of God with idols? For we are the temple of the living God; just as God said, "I WILL DWELL IN THEM AND WALK AMONG THEM; AND I WILL BE THEIR GOD, AND THEY SHALL BE MY PEOPLE. "Therefore, COME OUT FROM THEIR MIDST AND BE SEPARATE," says the Lord. "AND DO NOT TOUCH WHAT IS UNCLEAN; And I will welcome you. "And I will be a father to you, And you shall be sons and daughters to Me," Says the Lord Almighty. Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God".... 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1 NASB

In these days there is a very distinct "separation" taking place in the midst of the church. The gap between those whose hearts are wholly given and those whose hearts are not is widening daily. The chief characteristic or manifestation of this separation is that those who are truly seeking to live "wholly" for God are increasing in both anointing and revelation [wisdom and insight concerning the true plan of God] while those who have continued to "maintain" self-desire [and the self-agenda which is its spontaneous by-product] are decreasing in [the flow of] anointing, and moving further and further into darkness - and, thus, they have no concept that they have moved far away from the will of God. They have lost the "power of understanding" and, thus, have become those who have "allowed" themselves to be held captive by the Evil One to do "his" will - all of the time believing in their heart that they are the carriers of true doctrine. In reality, they are deceived, and have become mere pawns in the schemes of the Enemy - vessels of impure doctrine and false prophecy concerning the true plan of the Father in this final hour.

"A GREAT SPIRITUAL CONFRONTATION LOOMS ON THE HORIZON!"

Because of these things, it is not difficult to see that a great spiritual confrontation looms on the horizon! As the Glory of God [the manifested presence of God] begins to move in the midst of His faithful ones they shall move forth in obedience to the Holy Spirit as vessels of holy fire! This "fire" shall both expose and consume ALL in their path that is apart from Christ - while, at the same time, healing and restoring all those who are calling upon the name of the Lord from their heart [Acts 2:21]. All self-desire and self-agenda - and the unrighteous motivation behind it - shall be laid bare for all to see and, because of these things, a holy fear [reverence] shall begin to spread far and wide in the midst of God's people . This shall cause all those who are truly seeking the fullness of the Father's will for their life and ministry to "run" into His presence in the "inner chamber" - while those who continue to choose the rebellious path [by their own free will] shall move out even further into the deep darkness that is now consuming the "world".

Related Scriptures: 2 Timothy 2:26; Malachi 3:16-4:3; Corinthians 3:10-15; Acts 4:36-5:11; Isaiah 60:2;

JUNE 18th

THOSE WHO ARE TRULY SEEKING TO LIVE "WHOLLY" FOR GOD ARE INCREASING IN BOTH THE FLOW OF ANOINTING AND REVELATION [WISDOM AND INSIGHT CONCERNING THE TRUE PLAN OF GOD]

...."Do not be bound together with unbelievers; for what partnership have righteousness and lawlessness, or what fellowship has light with darkness? Or what harmony has Christ with Belial, or what has a believer in common with an unbeliever? Or what agreement has the temple of God with idols? For we are the temple of the living God; just as God said, "I WILL DWELL IN THEM AND WALK AMONG THEM; AND I WILL BE THEIR GOD, AND THEY SHALL BE MY PEOPLE. "Therefore, COME OUT FROM THEIR MIDST AND BE SEPARATE," says the Lord. "AND DO NOT TOUCH WHAT IS UNCLEAN; And I will welcome you. "And I will be a father to you, And you shall be sons and daughters to Me," Says the Lord Almighty. Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God".... 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1 NASB

In these days there is a very distinct "separation" taking place in the midst of the church. The gap between those whose hearts are wholly given and those whose hearts are not is widening daily. The chief characteristic or manifestation of this separation is that those who are truly seeking to live "wholly" for God are increasing in both anointing and revelation [wisdom and insight concerning the true plan of God] while those who have continued to "maintain" self-desire [and the self-agenda which is its spontaneous by-product] are decreasing in [the flow of] anointing, and moving further and further into darkness - and, thus, they have no concept that they have moved far away from the will of God. They have lost the "power of understanding" and, thus, have become those who have "allowed" themselves to be held captive by the Evil One to do "his" will - all of the time believing in their heart that they are the carriers of true doctrine. In reality, they are deceived, and have become mere pawns in the schemes of the Enemy - vessels of impure doctrine and false prophecy concerning the true plan of the Father in this final hour.

"A GREAT SPIRITUAL CONFRONTATION LOOMS ON THE HORIZON!"

Because of these things, it is not difficult to see that a great spiritual confrontation looms on the horizon! As the Glory of God [the manifested presence of God] begins to move in the midst of His faithful ones they shall move forth in obedience to the Holy Spirit as vessels of holy fire! This "fire" shall both expose and consume ALL in their path that is apart from Christ - while, at the same time, healing and restoring all those who are calling upon the name of the Lord from their heart [Acts 2:21]. All self-desire and self-agenda - and the unrighteous motivation behind it - shall be laid bare for all to see and, because of these things, a holy fear [reverence] shall begin to spread far and wide in the midst of God's people . This shall cause all those who are truly seeking the fullness of the Father's will for their life and ministry to "run" into His presence in the "inner chamber" - while those who continue to choose the rebellious path [by their own free will] shall move out even further into the deep darkness that is now consuming the "world".

Related Scriptures: 2 Timothy 2:26; Malachi 3:16-4:3; Corinthians 3:10-15; Acts 4:36-5:11; Isaiah 60:2;

JUNE 19th

THE DANGER OF STUBBORNNESS

[PART 1 of 3]

THE CURSE OF STUBBORNNESS

...."I am sending you to them who are stubborn and obstinate children, and you shall say to them, 'Thus says the Lord GOD.' "As for them, whether they listen or not--for they are a rebellious house - they will know that a prophet has been among them. "And you, son of man, neither fear them nor fear their words, though thistles and thorns are with you and you sit on scorpions; neither fear their words nor be dismayed at their presence, for they are a rebellious house. "But you shall speak My words to them whether they listen or not, for they are rebellious. "Now you, son of man, listen to what I am speaking to you; do not be rebellious like that rebellious house. Open your mouth and eat what I am giving you" Ezekiel 2:4-8 NASB

...."For I know the plans that I have for you,' declares the LORD, 'plans for welfare and not for calamity to give you a future and a hope. 'Then you will call upon Me and come and pray to Me, and I will listen to you. 'You will seek Me and find Me when you search for Me with all your heart".... Jeremiah 29:11-13 NASB

The Father has shown me in these days that "stubbornness" [a spirit under which procrastination, mistrust and unbelief falls - because one allows themselves to fall prey to and, then, hold to a preconceived notion and mental ascension to the Word {Will} of God] is the final remaining major stronghold working against those whose hearts have been wholly given to Him [by faith] - those whose deepest desire is to fulfil His purpose for their life and ministry [and, thus, who have a degree of revelation of the Father's plan for the establishment of a Glorious Church in this hour]. Satan and his forces fear greatly ANY child of God who has made a true commitment to the life of faith [love] and, thus, they fight with everything [and I do mean everything] they can to "maintain" control of ANY ground that they are still able to in the life of a believer.

STUBBORNNESS CAN MANIFEST IN MANY WAYS IN THE LIFE OF A BELIEVER

Stubbornness can manifest in many ways in the life of a believer. Sometimes it is very blatant, and other times it can be very subtle. Of course, all those who are living for themselves to ANY degree will stubbornly [and without repentance] resist anything or anyone that interferes with their "agenda", and will continue to remain in that state until such a time as "revelation" enters in to their heart - that revelation entering in only through a determined act on their part of seeking the face of God. The problem though is that those who have "maintained" fear, pride and

self-effort over a period of time have entered into a state of hard-heartedness. Thus, their spiritual eyes have become blinded, and they are not even aware that they have departed from not only the will of the Father, but also from walking in the place of being "righteously" motivated - first toward God and then toward His people.

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:27;

JUNE 20th

THE DANGER OF STUBBORNNESS

[PART 2 of 3]

"BECAUSE THEY HAVE ALLOWED HARD-HEARTEDNESS TO ENTER IN TO THEIR HEART THEY HAVE BEEN DECEIVED INTO BELIEVING THAT THEIR VAIN IMAGINATIONS ARE ACTUALLY A REVELATION FROM GOD"

...."For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds; Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ".... 2 Corinthians 10:4-5 NASB

This "maintained" stubbornness causes one to actually believe in their heart that they are in the center of God's will when, in reality, they are in a place far from their proper positioning - both spiritually and physically - in the Body of Christ. Because they have allowed "hard-heartedness" to enter in to their heart they have been deceived into believing that their "vain imaginations" are actually a revelation from God. This is precisely the state from which a spirit of false prophecy can freely work, and that is a most dangerous practice for anyone to partake of [giving or receiving] - particularly in these days as the fiery presence of God, Himself, is beginning to move in the midst of His people, with a view to establishing pure doctrine!

THE SPIRIT OF STUBBORNNESS AND THE SPIRIT OF PROCRASTINATION

One of the most subtle attacks of the spirit of stubbornness on those who are truly seeking to enter into the place of abiding in love [holiness] is through a spirit of procrastination [an evil spirit behind which the spirit of stubbornness hides]. At times, one will receive an instruction from the Holy Spirit or will gain a revelation of the fact that a certain thing - while perhaps "lawful" - is not "profitable" to their spiritual walk. While they initially acknowledge the wisdom from God that has come their way - knowing deep in their heart that this would most certainly be the best way to proceed - they put off acting on it [for seemingly no reason at all] even though they "know" deep in their heart that it would be the best possible course of action for them. Thus, they not only lose sight of the revelation that the Holy Spirit had blessed them with for their spiritual progress in the Kingdom, they also fail to receive the divine empowerment and wisdom NECESSARY for them to act with a corresponding word and action to the revelation. What

happens in this situation is that there is a spirit of stubbornness subtly working to keep one from obedience. One "knows" what to do, but still does not do it. This of course leads to great frustration in the life of the believer, and also allows the law of sin and death to maintain its grasp. This leads to spiritual weakness and a great lack of desire to carry out even the most simple instructions of the Holy Spirit. This is a most dangerous place for one to be in - as this lack of an "active" godly desire opens the door for self-desire to take over and influence the child of God in their daily walk. Simply put, they will find it very easy to carry out the deeds [desires] of the flesh [which of course is Satan's scheme all along], but they will find it very difficult to carry out even the most elementary instructions and commands that they know to be of God. Fasting [ordered and instructed by the Holy Spirit] leading to a "fasted lifestyle" will empower the one who is truly seeking to get back on track, and cause them to rise above EVERY scheme of the enemy. It is from this fasted position that one will enter into the perfect liberty that is theirs, in Christ - a liberty that will free them from the spirit of stubbornness - and the hierarchy of evil spirits under it.

Related Scriptures: Hebrews 3:15; Proverbs 3:5-6;

JUNE 21st

THE DANGER OF STUBBORNNESS

[PART 3 of 3]

THE DEEPEST WORK OF THE CROSS AND CONTINUED FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER IN THE INNER CHAMBER IS THE ONLY WAY FOR ONE TO GAIN FULL LIBERTY

...."But this kind does not go out except by prayer and fasting".... Matthew 17:21
NASB

...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty".... 2
Corinthians 3:17 NASB

A "spirit of stubbornness" always operates from a "deeply-rooted" ground of fear! Because this "ground" is always so deeply-rooted [ingrained] in the heart it takes an "abiding diligence" in fasting [the fasted life - perfect obedience concerning "food intake" - both spiritually and physically] and prayer [perfect fellowship and constant communication with God] in the "inner chamber" in order for one to gain full liberty in the aforementioned area [stubbornness]. It is only in consistent fellowship with the Father and His Word - day by day - that a child of God can truly have the assurance in their heart that the Holy Spirit is continually doing [and is able to do] the deepest work of the Cross in them. This work of the Cross will always be the deepest heart-desire of one who is truly seeking to carry out the fulness of the Father's purpose for their life and ministry.

THE GLORIOUS CHURCH SHALL WALK "SUPERNATURALLY" IN ALL THINGS UNTIL HER WORK IN THE EARTH IS DONE

As the remaining ground of stubbornness [ANY resistance to the will of God or ANY "holding part back" of one's life in their service to God] is removed from those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom [and the establishment of truth and pure doctrine in the hearts of men] this opens the door wide for them to enter into the position of "abiding" in the secret place of God's presence [the "inner chamber"], and also come into that place of perfect rest - the place wherein one has ceased striving in their "own" strength concerning ALL things [Isaiah 58:13-14]. It is from this "higher place" [Ephesians 1:17-22] that the Glorious Church shall begin to walk "supernaturally" in ALL things - until Her work in the earth is done. There are many great and glorious things awaiting ALL those who have set themselves to remain faithful to the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart - those who have a revelation of the Divine Requirement [Luke 10:27] and, thus, refuse to settle for anything less than an "abiding" godly desire in their heart. It is ONLY from this position of both seeking to be, and being, righteously motivated that one is continually empowered by the Holy Spirit to walk "above" EVERY element of "self-desire" - and the self-agenda that is its certain by-product. And it is also ONLY in this way that one will enter into the fullness of their precious destiny, in Christ - free from the stubbornness [unrighteous "leaven"] that had caused them to hold part back from God in the past.

Related Scriptures: 1 Corinthians 1:18; Matthew 6:33;

JUNE 22nd

THE GREAT DANGER OF "HOLDING PART BACK" FROM GOD

...."Therefore everyone who hears these words of Mine and acts on them, may be compared to a wise man who built his house on the rock. "And the rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew and slammed against that house; and yet it did not fall, for it had been founded on the rock. "Everyone who hears these words of Mine and does not act on them, will be like a foolish man who built his house on the sand. "The rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew and slammed against that house; and it fell--and great was its fall".... Matthew 7:24-27 NASB

...."Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit who is from God, so that we may know the things freely given to us by God, which things we also speak, not in words taught by human wisdom, but in those taught by the Spirit, combining spiritual thoughts with spiritual words. But **a natural man does not accept the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him; and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually appraised.** But he who is spiritual appraises all things, yet he himself is appraised by no one. For WHO HAS KNOWN THE MIND OF THE LORD, THAT HE WILL INSTRUCT HIM? But we have the mind of Christ".... 1 Corinthians 2:12-16 NASB

...."They will make you outcasts from the synagogue, but an hour is coming for everyone

who kills you to think that he is offering service to God. "These things they will do because they have not known [*do not have a revelation of*] the Father or Me".... John 16:2-3 NASB

Because some have "held part back" in their walk they have "maintained" wrong [unrighteous] motivation toward God and toward His people - without even realizing it and, thus, they are bound to misguide and mistreat - to some degree - all those who cross their path. A human being is going to be found walking in "faith" in any given moment. It is either going to be a natural faith - a faith in their own ability and faith in the lies of Satan - or it is going to be faith in God - that is, a deep dependence and trust upon the revealed knowledge of the Father's Will and provision, in Christ. If one continues in a place of holding part back from God THEN it is a "natural" faith [born of pride and fear] that will be continually exercised by them. This produces a deep and abiding self-assurance [counterfeit revelation] - and "fuels" pride. Self-assurance is actually a counterfeit of divine assurance - a divine assurance we gain from the revealed knowledge of God's Word [Will] entering into our heart. In other words, we know - because we know - because we know - because we know etc. If someone came up to a Christian who has been born-again for a long time and told them that they were not born-again, how would they react? They would not get upset and attempt to explain in a spirit of self-justification that they are born-again. They would simply remain in peace and joy - and speak and act only in such a manner as the Holy Spirit directs them to.

WE SHOULD HAVE A DIVINE ASSURANCE ABIDING WITHIN OUR HEART CONCERNING ALL THINGS PERTAINING TO LIFE AND GODLINESS

Our reaction to the "testing" of ANY element of revelation knowledge abiding within us should be exactly the same as the example used above. We should have a divine assurance "abiding" within our heart concerning ALL things pertaining to life and godliness. But what has happened - especially in religious circles - is that many have become convinced that they have revelation from God, but the reality is that they have a "counterfeit" revelation ["take heed that the light that is in you be not darkness", Jesus said in Luke 11:35] through the exercising of a natural faith [self-dependence] - born of a continuous abiding [striving] in self-desire. The truth is that this counterfeit revelation "seems" as real [because of spiritual pride and self-righteousness] to those who are deceived as divine assurance and true revelation are to those who are dwelling [abiding] in the presence of God. Because of these things, when one who is operating from that place of counterfeit revelation [natural faith-self-assurance] encounters a true servant of God they are not able to comprehend what they [the true servants] say and do - and that the motivation behind their words and actions is righteous [of God]. Not only that, they "allow" themselves in their pride to be used as vessels of persecution against those who are walking in love and righteousness. These things ought not be so in the midst of God's people!

Related Scriptures: 2 Peter 1:2-4; James 3:10;

JUNE 23RD

IN THIS LAST OF THE LAST HOUR IT IS CERTAIN THAT ONE SHALL EITHER

BE CONTROLLED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT [THE SPIRIT OF LOVE AND THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH] OR THE SPIRIT OF ANTICHRIST

...."Children, it is the last hour; and just as you heard that antichrist is coming, even now many antichrists have appeared; from this we know that it is the last hour. They went out from us, but they were not really of us; for if they had been of us, they would have remained with us; but they went out, so that it would be shown that they all are not of us. But you have an anointing from the Holy One, and you all know".... 1 John 2:18-20 NASB

In this last of the last hour it is certain that one will either be controlled [directed] by the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love and the Spirit of Truth] or the spirit of antichrist [and the hierarchy of religious spirits that are under that unholy spirit]. In these days, there will be a certain "spiritual confrontation" that will take place between those who have aligned themselves with Truth and those who have aligned themselves with "error" [rebellion leading to deception]. Those who have chosen to align themselves with "darkness" - and, in their pride, move forth seeking to destroy those who are truly serving God - shall be quickly overwhelmed by the unadulterated power [Love] of God flowing forth through His holy ones. Because of these things, a great fear [reverence] shall begin to spread throughout the earth because of the great and awesome judgements of God that have clearly come forth - judgements that shall continue to come forth until the Church is purified, and Her work finished [and the Bride is THEN caught away to live and reign in the presence of the Lord, forever.

THERE IS ONLY ONE PLACE OF REFUGE FROM THE STORM

These are truly the days when every last child of God must "let go" of anything that would keep them out of the perfect fellowship that the Father requires of them in the "inner chamber". For the Holy Place is the only place wherein one can partake of the perfect empowerment necessary to overcome in ALL things. As the days ahead become more and more turbulent it shall clearly be seen that there is only one place of refuge from the storm - and that is in the very presence of God, Himself!

Related Scriptures: 1 Peter 4:17; Numbers 15:57-16:50;

JUNE 24th

IT IS OF THE UTMOST IMPORTANCE FOR EVERY CHILD OF GOD TO DILIGENTLY "MAINTAIN" A SENSITIVE HEART

...."Create in me a clean heart, O God, And renew a steadfast spirit within me. Do not cast me away from Your presence And do not take Your Holy Spirit from me. Restore to me the joy of Your salvation And sustain me with a willing spirit. Then I will teach transgressors Your ways, And sinners will be converted to You".... Psalms 51:10-13 NASB

We need to be a people who are sensitive to the things of God - a people who "know" when to act and when to speak, but first we must have a revelation of the Father's will. Revelation knowledge "abiding" in the heart of the Christian is the key to success in this final hour. There are many counterfeits to the "knowledge of God" and His Will, and there are many, many counterfeits that appear as "good works" but, in reality, "self" [fear, pride, rebellion etc.] and seeking after self-glory are still the root motivation. Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for EVERY child of God to diligently "maintain" a sensitive heart - because it is ONLY a sensitive heart that produces a continued "yieldedness" to the Father - a "flexibility" to the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit that operates in every facet of their life and ministry and a continual willingness to adjust in any given moment to the will of God - at ALL cost to themselves.

Related Scriptures: John 7:17-18; John 5:30;

JUNE 25th

ONE OF THE HARDEST THINGS THAT THE CHILD OF GOD WILL ENCOUNTER AS THEY ABIDE IN LOVE AND CONTINUE TO DILIGENTLY SEEK THE HIGHEST PURPOSES OF GOD...IS TO ACT OR SPEAK IN LOVE AND BE TOLD THAT THEIR WORDS AND ACTIONS WERE UNRIGHTEOUSLY MOTIVATED

...."for we walk by faith, not by sight - we are of good courage, I say, and prefer rather to be absent from the body and to be at home with the Lord. Therefore we also have as our ambition, whether at home or absent, to be pleasing to Him. For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ, so that each one may be recompensed for his deeds in the body, according to what he has done, whether good or bad. Therefore, knowing the fear of the Lord, we persuade men, but we are made manifest to God; and I hope that we are made manifest also in your consciences. We are not again commending ourselves to you but are giving you an occasion to be proud of us, so that you will have an answer for those who take pride in appearance and not in heart. For if we are beside ourselves, it is for God; if we are of sound mind, it is for you. For the love of Christ controls us, having concluded this, that one died for all, therefore all died; and He died for all, so that they who live might no longer live for themselves, but for Him who died and rose again on their behalf. Therefore from now on we recognize no one according to the flesh; even though we have known Christ according to the flesh, yet now we know Him in this way no longer".... 2 Corinthians 5:7-16 NASB

One of the hardest things that the child of God will encounter as they abide in love and continue to diligently seek the highest purposes of God - for both themselves and all those with whom they have to do - is to act or speak in love and be told that their words and actions were unrighteously motivated. It is for this reason that we MUST have an abiding "divine assurance" deep within us - in other words be rooted and grounded in love at ALL times - for it is certain that through his vessels of persecution Satan is always attempting to strike right at the core of the heart. IF there is ANY element of self-desire [self-righteousness] remaining in the one truly desiring to walk in love at all cost to themselves - and, thus, they are provoked to a place wherein

they violate in some way the law of love - THEN there indeed may be a time of dealing from the Father with a view to removing that ground of pride and fear. He is faithful to finish the work that He has begun and, thus, any dealing that is necessary is ALWAYS with a view to that child of God coming into the fullness of their destiny in Christ - and the true Kingdom service and position to which they are called.

AS ONE COMES TO THE PLACE OF ABIDING IN LOVE THEN THEY WILL UNDERSTAND ALL OF THE THINGS THAT THEY NEED TO UNDERSTAND IN ANY GIVEN MOMENT AND THEY WILL HAVE THE DIVINE ASSURANCE OF THE FACT THAT THE UNDERSTANDING THEY DO HAVE IS OF GOD

If we truly desire to handle EVERY situation with a perfect love then it is certain that the Holy Spirit will empower us in every way [at all cost to ourselves, I might add!], and regardless of any accusations or lies spoken against us we will have that divine assurance abiding deep within that will sustain us supernaturally against all that comes from the "outside". It is only in this way - this holding to a "revealed" knowledge of the Father's heart [His Will] - that we put ourselves in a position constantly to both love our enemies and to be righteously motivated in prayer for all those who persecute us. Praying from a righteous motivation [revelation] is all-important - and leads to an outpouring of the Father's love! Praying from an unrighteous motivation - that is, fear and ungodly [self]-desire leads to self-focus and control. In other words, it takes one's focus off of the Word of God and produces wrong discernment [not understanding the heart of the Father], and the loss of the divine ability to understand ALL things through the eyes of the Father [1 Corinthians 2:14-16]. As one comes to the place of "abiding" in love THEN they will understand all of the things that they need to understand in any given moment, and they will have the divine assurance of the fact that the understanding they do have is of God. If one is not righteously motivated toward God FIRST OF ALL then they will not be righteously motivated toward His people - and, thus, they will not have divine understanding because, quite simply, the Father will not entrust them with the "true riches" until such a time as a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming.

Related Scriptures: 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24; 1 John 4:18; James 2:8; Matthew 5:43-44;

JUNE 26th

IT IS A DANGEROUS TIME IN THESE DAYS FOR ALL THOSE WHO CONTINUALLY PRACTICE THE "ART" OF MENTAL ASCENSION TO THE WORD OF GOD

...."This book of the law shall not depart from your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful to do according to all that is written in it; for then you will make your way prosperous, and then you will have success".... Joshua 1:8 NASB

...."The entrance of thy words giveth light; it giveth understanding unto the simple"....
Psalms 119:130 KJV

If one "mentally" ascends [reaches out in their "own" strength and understanding] to the command to give the Word of God preeminence in their life then, through their stubbornness and rebellion, they never "allow" the Word of God to enter their heart - and, thus, they continually live an existence far below the place of walking in an "abiding" revelation of the Father's will. It is a dangerous time in these days for all those who continually practice the "art" of mental ascension to the Word of God - and the doubt, pride, unbelief and self-effort that are fuelled by it. If the child of God continues to hold to the "lower life" [Gk. "psuche": soul-life] then they will be found in a position wherein their heart is growing harder and harder with each passing day - and they will not even be conscious of it! The tragedy of this whole scenario is that the harder their heart becomes the further they end up positioning themselves from the place [environment] wherein the Word is able to take entrance into their heart and, thus, there is a "spiralling" effect - leading them deeper and deeper into darkness.

ONCE THE WORD OF GOD TRULY ENTERS ONE'S HEART IT IS LIKE ENTERING ONE'S BLOODSTREAM

The key to the fulfilment of the true Christian life, and the bearing of maximum fruit for the Kingdom in this final hour, is predicated upon one thing - and one thing alone - and that is drawing near to the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of His presence] on a daily basis. If one truly draws near to God [first, in their heart] THEN He will lead that child into that place of perfect fellowship with Him [James 4:8a]. It is ONLY from this place of intimate fellowship that the Word of God is truly given "entrance" into one's heart. Many have "memorized" large portions of scripture and are able to quote scriptures left and right, but the key is: has that Word "entered" their heart in the form of revelation? Once the Word of God truly enters one's heart it is like entering one's bloodstream, because it THEN becomes a "spontaneous empowerment" in the life of the true believer.

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 3:5-6; Isaiah 60:2; Hebrews 3:7-4:2;

JUNE 27th

THE VORTEX OF DEEP DARKNESS

...."Arise, shine; for your light has come, And the glory of the LORD has risen upon you. "For behold, darkness will cover the earth And deep darkness the peoples; But the LORD will rise upon you And His glory will appear upon you. "Nations will come to your light, And kings to the brightness of your rising".... Isaiah 60:1-3 NASB

.... "So every good tree bears good fruit, but the bad tree bears bad fruit. "A good tree cannot produce bad fruit, nor can a bad tree produce good fruit. "Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire. "So then, you will know them by their fruits. "Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven will enter. "Many will say to Me on that day, 'Lord, Lord, did

we not prophesy in Your name, and in Your name cast out demons, and in Your name perform many miracles?" "And then I will declare to them, 'I never knew you; DEPART FROM ME, YOU WHO PRACTICE LAWLESSNESS".... Matthew 7:17-23 NASB

In this last hour there are "vats" of deep darkness being poured out through the various "spirits of anti-christ" [both a pre-cursor and counterfeit of the outpouring of the Holy Spirit and the true Light] upon those in the "world" and, thus, those who are people of God - but who still choose to "maintain" a form of heart-fellowship with the world - will be sucked into that vortex of deep darkness. Because of this, the fruit of their ministry will remain rooted in selfishness, self-effort and "accomplishment" with a view to self-glory - all those things that are fuelled by a "love" of [lust for] the world and its ways. The simple - yet absolute - truth of the matter is that we need to be a people who love the Lord our God with ALL of our heart - a people who continually humble ourselves before Him in the Throne Room. The prophet Malachi stated that there would come a day when one would "once again" be able to distinguish between those who truly love God and those who do not - those who truly serve Him and those who do not. That day is now upon us!

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:27; Malachi 3:16-4:3;

JUNE 28th

IN THIS LAST HOUR THE IMPURE OF HEART WILL BE BLINDED TO ALL THINGS CONCERNING THE GLORIOUS CHURCH AND THE KINGDOM

...."Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB

...."Do not judge according to appearance, but judge with righteous judgment" John 7:24 NASB

...."for we walk by faith, not by sight".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

It is written, Blessed are the pure in heart for they shall SEE... See what? See through the eyes of God whatever they need to see in this final hour! See, and come to know the Father as He truly is. See, and enter into the Kingdom as a way of life. See [discern] between that which is unrighteously motivated and that which is righteously motivated - that which is holy and that which is unholy; that which is of the Holy Spirit and that which is of the spirit of anti-christ. The "impure" of heart in this last hour will be blinded to ALL things concerning the Glorious Church and the Kingdom and, unless they repent of their hard-heartedness [with a deep and thorough repentance] they will NEVER come to see [recognize] anything that pertains to the true plan of the Father for their own life and ministry. They will be found in the remaining time in this dispensation on the "outside looking in" to what could have been a very glorious time for them - choosing instead to suffer the torment [affliction and tribulation] that shall continually "overtake" those abiding in unrighteous motivation [self-desire] and rebellion.

THE DAY HAS COME WHEREIN WE CAN NO LONGER BE CHRISTIANS WHO ARE "MOVED" BY WHAT WE HEAR OR SEE OR FEEL OR THINK

The day has come wherein we can no longer be "Christians" who are "moved" by what we hear or see or feel or think - and, thus apart from the "revealed" knowledge of God's Word [Will]! If the child of God remains in a position wherein they are "influenced" first and foremost in their soul [mind-will-emotions] THEN they shall surely be held captive [through fear], and the reality of the situation is that, through a spirit of compulsion, Satan will be enabled to control them - particularly in times of sudden crisis! Because of this "maintaining" of a desire to lean upon their "own" understanding [through self-desire] there will always be something in them that causes them to think [believe] that "they" can produce true [acceptable] ministry but, in reality, it can NEVER happen apart from a heart that is wholly given - a heart that is filled to overflowing with My Love.

Related Scriptures: Hebrews 11:6; 2 Timothy 2:26; Luke 10:27; Romans 5:5;

JUNE 29th

EVERYTHING IS AT STAKE!

...."Because lawlessness is increased, most people's love will grow cold".... Matthew 24:12 NASB

...."You adulteresses, do you not know that friendship with the world is hostility toward God? Therefore whoever wishes to be a friend of the world makes himself an enemy of God. Or do you think that the Scripture speaks to no purpose: "He jealously desires the Spirit which He has made to dwell in us"? But He gives a greater grace. Therefore it says, "GOD IS OPPOSED TO THE PROUD, BUT GIVES GRACE TO THE HUMBLE." Submit therefore to God. Resist the devil and he will flee from you. Draw near to God and He will draw near to you. Cleanse your hands, you sinners; and purify your hearts, you double-minded".... James 4:4-8 NASB

....."But Jesus said to him, "No one, after putting his hand to the plow and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God".... Luke 9:62 NASB

Everything is at stake in this last hour! We are living at a time wherein the "spiritual confrontation" between the Body of Christ and Satan is moving out into the open - and his vile aim is to bring all believers to the place where they are powerless [loveless] and, thus, out of his way! Because of these things, He will openly "steal, kill, or destroy" from them to the degree that they [the people of God] are outside of the Covenants of promise. There is ONLY one place of safety and, that is, continually covered by the power of the Blood in the very center of the Father's Will - both individually and corporately.

HEART-FELLOWSHIP WITH THE WORLD CAN ONLY LEAD TO TWO THINGS: A DEEP AND GROWING FRUSTRATION AND GREAT DECEPTION!

In these days, there are many who continue to seek "spiritual blessing" with both feet in the "world" [Ephesians 1:3]! If one continues their pursuit of spiritual things while their heart clearly remains in fellowship with the world then it can only lead to two things: a deep and growing frustration and great deception! It is extremely important for every one truly seeking God to both seek Him and serve Him - on His terms. In other words, diligently pursue a perfect obedience at ALL cost to themselves - trusting the Father to lead them and guide them by His Spirit into the fullness of their destiny in Christ. It is ONLY in this way that one shall be found "fit" [able] in this last hour to enter into the fullness of the Father's plan for the establishment of the Glorious Church - both individually and corporately.

Related Scriptures: 1 John 1:9;

JUNE 30th

"COUNTERFEIT SPIRITUALITY" AND "FALSE HOLINESS"

...."According to the grace of God which was given to me, like a wise master builder I laid a foundation, and another is building on it. But each man must be careful how he builds on it. For no man can lay a foundation other than the one which is laid, which is Jesus Christ. Now if any man builds on the foundation with gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, straw, each man's work will become evident; for the day will show it because it is to be revealed with fire, and the fire itself will test the quality of each man's work. If any man's work which he has built on it remains, he will receive a reward. If any man's work is burned up, he will suffer loss; but he himself will be saved, yet so as through fire".... 1 Corinthians 3:10-15 NASB

...."that He might present to Himself the church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she would be holy and blameless".... Ephesians 5:27 NASB

...."for our God is a consuming fire".... Hebrews 12:29 NASB

It is time for every child of God to realize fully that the age we live in is like no other before us, and that in accordance with the plan of God to raise up a "spotless and unblemished" Church, ALL things - both good and evil, righteous and unrighteous - MUST be made evident. For too long the church at large [and I do not speak now to those who do not "know" the Lord Jesus] has been "complacent" in their efforts to keep the Word of God and the "meditation" of that Word first in their lives and, thus, [UP UNTIL THIS TIME] they have settled for a counterfeit spirituality and a false holiness - the chief characteristic of which, is a lack of God's power and presence to effect a "total deliverance" of the captives. The spontaneous by-product of this powerlessness is a "service" or "works" that lead the children of God away from the experience of the fullness of their inheritance in Christ rather than into it! There are those who shall read these words and immediately consider them "too tough", "unloving", or "critical", but let it be clearly understood that these words are uttered by the power of the Holy Spirit and motivated by the love of the Father to reach deeply into the hearts of those who truly love Him - but, yet, who have allowed their soul and body [flesh] to remain in a position of dominance

[control] over their spirit man - those who, because of this, have experienced a deep "frustration" in their service to the Lord. In this hour of intense judgement and refining in the midst of God's people ALL those who will "act" in obedience to the Word [Will] of God and, thus, set themselves in the place of abiding in intimate fellowship with the Father and the "inner chamber": your deliverance shall be immediate and you shall enter into the fullness of all that God has destined for you, in Christ. To all those who "allow" themselves to be "offended" at the Word [Will] of God in this most critical hour: you shall be shaken from the state of self-confidence and self-satisfaction [spiritual pride] that you have allowed yourselves to be trapped in, and the Father calls you to repent of the fleshly works and carnal pursuits that have rendered your so-called service to Him, unprofitable [useless]! The aforementioned hour of intense judgement and refining will focus first on those in positions of leadership in His household. Let us set ourselves diligently to pray for our leaders that they might enter into the fullness of their calling in Christ [forsaking every last ground that they have held back from God]. For the Father shall have His spotless and unblemished Church and, it is CERTAIN that rebellion and sin will no longer stand in the way - for His "holy fire" shall see to that, without exception!

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 4:23; Acts 10:38; 1 Peter 4:17; John 6:63;